1	LAND USE COMMISSION
2	STATE OF HAWAI'I
3	HEARING AND ACTION
4	A06-771 D.R. HORTON-SCHULER HOMES, LLC )
5	<i>)</i>
6	
7	TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS
8	
9	The above-entitled matter came on for a Public Hearing
10	at Leiopapa A Kamehameha, Second floor, Conference
11	Room 204, 235 South Beretania Street, Honolulu,
12	Hawai'i, Hawai'i, commencing at 9:40 a.m. on Thursday
13	October 20, 2011, pursuant to Notice.
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	REPORTED BY: HOLLY M. HACKETT, RPR, CSR #130
19	Certified Shorthand Reporter
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

Τ	AFFEARANCES			
2	COMMISSIONERS: KYLE CHOCK (Presiding Officer)			
3	THOMAS CONTRADES LISA M. JUDGE			
4				
5				
6				
7				
8	EXECUTIVE OFFICER: ORLANDO DAVIDSON ACTING CHIEF CLERK: RILEY HAKODA			
9				
10	DEPUTY ATTORNEY GENERAL: DIANE ERICKSON, ESQ.			
11	AUDIO TECHNICIAN: WALTER MENCHING			
12				
13	Docket No. A06-771 D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes, LLC			
14	For the Petitioner: BENJAMIN KUDO, ESQ. NAOMI KUWAYE, ESQ.			
15	YUKO FUNAKI, ESQ.			
16	For the County: DAWN TAKEUCHI-APUNA, ESQ. Deputy Corporation Counsel			
17	TIM HATA - DPP			
18	For the State: BRYAN YEE, ESQ. Deputy Attorney General			
19	MARY LOU KOBAYASHI Director Office of Planning			
20	Director Office of framing			
21	For Intervenor Friends of Makakilo: DR. KIONI DUDLEY LINDA PAUL, ESQ.			
22				
23	For Intervenor Sierra Club: TATYANA CERULLA, ESQ. ELIZABETH DUNNE, ESQ.			
24	For Intervenor Senator Clayton Hee: ERIC SEITZ, ESQ.			
25	SARAH DEVINE, ESQ. Also Present: SENATOR CLAYTON HEE			

APPEARANCES

2	PUBLIC WITNESSES	PAGE
3	Sam Kalilikane	12
4	Jerren Kaikaina	14
5	Gene Awakuni	16
6	Richard Hargrave	28
7	Mitchell Shimabukuro	31
8	Stuart Scott	35
9	Brian Lee	44
10	Donovan Lewis	45
11	Victoria Cannon	47
12	Tesha Malama	54
13	Lolita Takeda	62
14	Shannon Wood	66
15	Phil Lum	70
16	Sidney Higa	73
17	Pono Kealoha	77
18	Hannah Miyamoto	78
19	Alice Fisher	84
20	Joby North	88
21	Kent Fonoimoana	95
22	Ali'itasi Ponder	99
23	Candace Fujikane	104
24	Kapua Ruiz	110
25	Alfonso Oliver for Peter Ganaban	113

I N D E X cont'd

2 Rep. Rida Cabanilla

3	Adam Bensley	125
4	Nathan Ortiz	128
5	Anthony Arvblo	130
6	Rep. Kymberly Pine	138
7	Kahu Manu Mook	145
8	Juanita Brown	150
9	Vernon Ta'a	156
10	Pearl Johnson	159
11	Kiku Bukoski	163
12	DOCKET WITNESSES	
13	CAMERON NEKOTA	
14	Direct Examination by Mr. Kudo	185
15	Cross-Examination by Ms. Takeuchi-Apuna	209
16	Cross-Examination by Mr. Yee	209
17	Cross-Examination by Dr. Dudley	217
18	Cross-Examination by Ms. Cerullo	230
19	Cross-Examination by Mr. Seitz	239
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

This page is blank PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: (Gavel) Good 2 morning, everybody. I'd like to call this meeting to 3 order. I'd like to start with the adoption of the 4 minutes. Do we have a motion? COMMISSIONER CONTRADES: So moved.

- 6 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Second.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: It's been moved
- 8 and seconded. Any discussion? Executive Officer, can
- 9 you please poll the Commission.
- 10 MR. DAVIDSON: I think that can be just an
- 11 all those in favor, Chair.
- 12 (Commissioners voting: Aye.)
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Any opposed?
- 14 Unanimous. Tentative meeting schedule. Executive
- 15 officer.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Thank you, Chair. We've
- 17 distributed the tentative meeting schedule showing the
- 18 schedule really through December. And as always
- 19 please contact Riley or myself if you have any
- 20 question, conflicts, et cetera.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: This is an action
- 22 meeting on A06-117 D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes, LLC, a
- 23 Delaware limited liability company, to amend the
- 24 Agricultural Land Use District boundary into the Urban
- 25 Land Use District for approximately 1,525 acres of
  - 1 land at Honouliuli, Ewa District, O'ahu. Will the
  - 2 parties please identify themselves for the record.
  - 3 MR. KUDO: On behalf of the Petitioner D.R.
  - 4 Horton-Schuler I have Ben Kudo, Naomi Kuwaye, Yuko
  - 5 Funaki, and with me from D.R. Horton-Schuler is
  - 6 Cameron Nekota.

- 7 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: Good morning. Deputy
- 8 Corporation Counsel Dawn Takeuchi-Apuna on behalf of
- 9 the Department of Planning and Permitting. Here with
- 10 me today is Tim Hata.
- 11 MR. YEE: Good morning. Deputy Attorney
- 12 General Bryan Yee on behalf of the Office of Planning.
- 13 With me is Mary Lou Kobayashi from the Office of
- 14 Planning.
- 15 DR. DUDLEY: Good morning. Dr. Kioni Dudley
- 16 from the Friends of Makakilo. With me this morning as
- 17 my legal advisor Linda Paul.
- 18 MS. CERULLO: Good morning. Tatyana Cerulla
- 19 on behalf of Sierra Club.
- 20 MS. DUNNE: Good morning. Elizabeth Dunne
- 21 also on behalf of Sierra Club.
- 22 MR. SEITZ: Good morning. Eric Seitz
- 23 representing Senator Clayton Hee who is present here
- 24 with me and also to my right my associate Sarah
- 25 Devine.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 2 much. Let me update the record relative to this
- 3 hearing. On September 3rd, 2011 a pre-hearing
- 4 conference was held and a pre-hearing order was issued
- 5 on September 19, 2011.
- From September 14, 2011 to October 18, 2011
- 7 the Commission received written correspondence and
- 8 e-mail from 109 individuals whose names are on file.

- 9 On September 20th, 2011 the Commission
- 10 received Petitioner's Joint Stipulation on evidence
- 11 and witnesses.
- 12 On September 26 the Commission received
- 13 DPP's Notice of Withdrawal of all previous exhibits,
- 14 position statements, testimonies and exhibits and
- 15 DPP's new list of witnesses, list of exhibits and
- 16 Exhibits 1B through 10B.
- 17 OP's list of witnesses, Exhibits 1B through
- 18 3B and 5B through 11B.
- 19 Intervenor Senator Hee's Position Statement,
- 20 proposed Witness List, Exhibit A, proposed Exhibit
- 21 List and Exhibit 61B.
- 22 Petitioner's Seconded Amended List of
- 23 Witnesses, Second Amended List of Exhibits and
- 24 Petitioner's Exhibits 6B through 8B, 11 through 14B,
- 25 26B, 31B, 33.1B, 43B, 74B, 86B through 91B and 93B
  - 1 through 99B.

- 2 Friends of Makakilo's 2011 Amended Witness
- 3 List and Exhibit List and Exhibits B1 through B34.
- 4 Sierra Club Position Statement with List of
- 5 Witnesses, List of Exhibits, Exhibits 40B through 52B.
- 6 On October 3rd, 2011 the Commission received
- 7 Intervenor Senator Clayton Hee's Motion for Issuance
- 8 of Subpoenas.
- 9 On October 6, 2011 the Commission received

- 10 Petitioner's Second Amended List of Rebuttal Exhibits,
- 11 Second Amended List of Rebuttal Witnesses and Exhibits
- 12 79.1B, 81.1B, 82.1B and 92B.
- OP Exhibit 4B.
- 14 Sierra Club's Exhibits 40B through 44B and
- 15 46B.

- 16 Friends of Makakilo's Expert Witness
- 17 Testimony and resumé for Friends' Exhibits B3, B11,
- 18 B35 and B36.
- 19 On October 10th the Commission received
- 20 DPP's Statement of No Objection to Intervenor Clayton
- 21 Hee's Motion for Issuance of Subpoenas in Petitioner's
- 22 Third Amended Petition.
- 23 On October 11 the Commission received DPP's
- 24 Amended Certificate of Service.
- On October 13, 2011 the Commission received
  - 1 OP's 7th Amended List of Exhibits and Exhibit 30B.
  - 2 On October 17, the Commission received the
  - 3 Motion for Second Site Visit from Intervenor The
  - 4 Sierra Club signed by Intervenors Sierra Club, Friends
  - 5 of Makakilo and Senator Clayton Hee.
  - 6 On October 18, 2011 the Commission received
  - 7 Petitioner's Third Amended List of Witnesses, Third
  - 8 Amended List of Exhibits, third Amended List of
  - 9 Rebuttal Witnesses, Third Amended List of Rebuttal
  - 10 Exhibits and Exhibits 96.1 and 100B.
  - 11 On October 19 the Commission received

- 12 written correspondence, fax and e-mails from UH West
- 13 Oahu, Gene Awakuni, IBEW-Damien Kim, Cindy Matsumoto,
- 14 Stuart Novick, Salvation Army and the Ray & Joan Kroc
- 15 Community Center- Major Phil Lum; State Senator Mike
- 16 Gabbard, Peter Emerson, Plumbers and Fitters Local
- 17 675-Donovan Lewis.
- 18 On October 20 as of 8:00 a.m. the Commission
- 19 received written testimony via e-mail from Patricia
- 20 Anne Likos, Judith Wilhoite, Becky Kam-Locascio, Les
- 21 Oshiro, and Beatrice Metzger and Candace Fujikane.
- 22 Let me briefly run over our hearing
- 23 procedure for the day. I will call for those
- 24 individuals desiring to provide public testimony to
- 25 identify themselves. All such individuals will be
  - 1 called in turn to our witness box where they will be
  - 2 sworn in. A three minute time limit on testimony rule
  - 3 will be enforced.

- 4 Upon completion of the public testimony LUC
- 5 will provide a map orientation. I will then give
- 6 opportunity for the parties to admit their exhibits
- 7 for the record.
- 8 After the admission of exhibits for the
- 9 record the Petitioner will begin its case. Once
- 10 Petitioner is finished with its presentation the other
- 11 parties will present their cases.
- The Chair would also note for the parties

- 13 and the public that from time to time I will be
- 14 calling for short breaks. Are there any questions on
- 15 our procedure for today?
- MR. SEITZ: Excuse me, Mr. Chairman. I
- 17 don't have a procedural question, but I have an
- 18 initial inquiry I'd like to address if I may at this
- 19 time.

- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please, proceed.
- 21 MR. SEITZ: And that inquiry is this: I, in
- 22 my preparations for the hearing today, came across a
- 23 brochure issued by the Hawai'i Department of
- 24 Agriculture entitled Important Agricultural Lands
- $25\,\,$  Update that apparently was issued in May 2010. And in
  - 1 that document it refers to the fact that the
  - 2 Department of Agriculture is working with the Land Use
  - 3 Commission as they develop their own administrative
  - 4 rules for the reclassification process, which is
  - 5 consistent with the Act 183 passed by the Legislature
  - 6 in 2005.
  - 7 My question is: In the 14 or 15 months
  - 8 since this pamphlet was issued, are administrative
  - 9 rules that have been adopted by the Land Use
- 10 Commission pertaining to that act? Because we've been
- 11 unable to find any.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Counsel, I'm pretty sure
- 13 that's referring to the identification of Important
- 14 Agricultural Lands bills that have passed the

- 15 Legislature. And in that Act there was a special
- 16 provision, if you will, for an expedited boundary
- 17 classification process if it was filed in conjunction
- 18 with the declaratory ruling for Important Agricultural
- 19 Lands.

- We have received no such applications at
- 21 this time. We're still examining what rules, if any,
- 22 might be necessary. They don't pertain to district
- 23 boundary amendments like this one.
- 24 MR. SEITZ: Well, the reason I ask is that I
- 25 differ with you on that interpretation. I think we're
  - 1 dealing here with lands that would be reclassified,
  - 2 probably should be reclassified. And I think there is
  - 3 a legal issue as to whether or not the failure to do
  - 4 so may impact upon this Petition. So I want to alert
  - 5 you that that's an issue that we intend to raise
  - 6 before we go forward because I think it's a very
  - 7 serious issue pertaining to the particular lands at
  - 8 issue in this Petition.
  - 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 10 comments. Any other questions, parties? Commission?
- 11 We're going to proceed with public testimony at this
- 12 time.
- MR. DAVIDSON: It appears we have about 23
- 14 to 26 people signed up. First is Sam Kalilikane
- 15 followed by Jarren Kaikaina.

- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sir, could I swear
- 17 you in. Raise your right hand, name and address.
- 18 Promise to tell the truth?
- 19 SAM KALILIKANE
- 20 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 21 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes. My name is Sam
- 23 Kalilikane, Jr. My address is 91-1300 Kinoiki Street
- 24 Kapolei, Hawai'i 96707.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please proceed.
- 14
- 1 THE WITNESS: Good morning. I'm a resident
- 2 of Kapolei. And I live in the Kanahele Hawaiian
- 3 Homestead. I support this project. And I been outta
- 4 work for two years. And I'm a carpenter. And right
- 5 now there's over 2,000 carpenters on the bench right
- 6 now that didn't work for two to three years and we
- 7 really need this project. We really need jobs for our
- 8 local people and for the Hawaiian people. And I
- 9 really support the project.
- 10 And I have one more thing to say: Is that
- 11 we need this project to start soon because the economy
- 12 is bad right now. Get nothing for pay our bills, pay
- 13 our mortgage and pay our car bills. We really need
- 14 this project. That's all I got fo' say. Thank you.
- 15 And have a nice day.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 17 questions? Commission?

- 18 MR. SEITZ: Excuse me. I have one question.
- 19 Sir, if you were aware of a proposal to build homes in
- 20 Kapiolani Park and you were offered a job as a
- 21 carpenter there, would you support that proposal?
- THE WITNESS: Well, could you please say
- 23 that again?

- MR. SEITZ: Yes. If somebody were to
- 25 propose to build homes in Kapiolani Park in Honolulu,
  - 1 in Waikiki, and you were assured of a carpentry job on
  - 2 that project, would you support the project?
  - 3 THE WITNESS: If it's a union job I would
  - 4 support it.
  - 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
  - 6 questions? Thank you.
  - 7 MR. DAVIDSON: Next is Jerren Kaikaina
  - 8 followed by Gene Awakuni.
  - 9 JERREN KAIKAINA
  - 10 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
  - 11 and testified as follows.
  - 12 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.
  - 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address.
  - 14 THE WITNESS: My name is Jerren Kaikaiana.
  - 15 My address is 85-1394 Kaneaki'i Street, Wai'anae,
  - 16 Hawai'i 96792. Good morning, the Commission and all
  - 17 distinguished guests, everyone that came here to take
  - 18 the time to see what's going on.

- 19 I am a carpenter by trade. But first and
- 20 fore most I'm a long-time resident of this island,
- 21 born and raised. I've lived in different areas of
- 22 this island also. And I am a proponent of this
- 23 project. And the name itself leads into the overall
- 24 opportunity "Ho'opili" to come together, to get
- 25 together.

- 1 Hopefully with the Commission's mana'o and
- 2 their intelligence and everyone that comes together,
- 3 that they can forego the minor details in between and
- 4 push forward this project and support it. I said
- 5 earlier that, yes, I'm a carpenter by trade.
- 6 This would definitely bring about huge
- 7 amounts of jobs, not just for carpenters but for union
- 8 members straight across the board, non-union members,
- 9 business people, small business, schools, educational
- 10 opportunities, you name it, the whole gamut, the whole
- 11 spectrum of opportunity.
- I believe in the seventh generation planting
- 13 the seeds now. Right now we're able to farm, an
- 14 opportunity for our future generations. This project
- 15 has the ability to do that. So I fully support this
- 16 project.
- I hope that the Commission will push it
- 18 forward on behalf not our own present gains but for
- 19 the gains of our future that we can seed now what our
- 20 children and their children's children and everyone

- 21 that comes thereafter can benefit from. Thank you for
- 22 your time. Mahalo, Ke Akua and E Ho'opili kakou.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 24 questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.

- 1 MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 3 Thank you very much.
- 4 MR. DAVIDSON: Gene Awakuni followed by
- 5 Richard Hargrave.
- GENE AWAKUNI,
- 7 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 8 and testified as follows:
- 9 THE WITNESS: I do. Name is Gene Awakuni.
- 10 Address is 600 South Queen Street, Honolulu, Hawai'i
- 11 96813. I want to preface my remark by saying I'm
- 12 Chancellor at UH West O'ahu, but I'm not speaking on
- 13 behalf of the UH system. I'm speaking on my own
- 14 behalf.
- 15 Vice Chair Chock, Commissioners, good
- 16 morning. Along with the D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes and
- 17 the Department of Hawaiian Home Lands the University
- 18 of Hawai'i West O'ahu is one of three major landowners
- 19 in the Kapolei region and specifically in the area
- 20 bounded by Farrington Highway, Kualakahi Parkway and
- 21 the Fort Weaver Road.

- 22 For several years the three of us have met
- 23 regularly about once a month for over a three-year
- 24 period in good faith to coordinate planning and
- 25 construction for a good portion of our common

- 1 infrastructure needs.
- What this has meant is an unusual but
- 3 extraordinary synergy between three entirely different
- 4 organizations and developments. But as a result of
- 5 these efforts we've been able to capitalize on cost
- 6 savings and to achieve planning efficiences that will
- 7 not only benefit the entire area but which will also
- 8 provide for a fairly comprehensive alignment of
- 9 roadways, bikeways and other sustainable communities.
- 10 As you might know construction of the UH
- 11 West O'ahu campus at Kapolei is underway. We expect
- 12 to welcome students to the new campus on August 20,
- 13 2012.
- Our decision to proceed with campus
- 15 construction in this region was based partly on the
- 16 projected population growth for the region as well as
- 17 long-standing recognition that Oahu's future growth
- 18 would occur here as part of the state's plan to
- 19 urbanize the 'Ewa Plain, both of which should provide
- 20 us with the necessary student population base for
- 21 years to come.
- 22 We hope you would support this application.
- 23 We understand the growing public concerns to preserve

- 1 balance the needs of a diverse community like ours.
- 2 But there is nowhere else for sensible growth to occur
- 3 on O'ahu. Thank you very much.
- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you.
- 5 Parties, any questions?
- 6 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Yee?
- 8 MR. YEE: Mr. Awakuni, I wonder if you could
- 9 tell me -- I know you said in August 2012 you
- 10 anticipate, I guess, the first students to begin
- 11 attending the West O'ahu campus, right?
- 12 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 13 MR. YEE: Is there further construction that
- 14 goes on after that? Or is that sort of the end of
- 15 that phase and you'll just have to wait?
- 16 THE WITNESS: That's the first of three
- 17 phases that will comprise of a quarter million square
- 18 feet to be able to accommodate about 3,000 to 4,000
- 19 students. We have Phase 2 which will probably occur
- 20 over the next five plus years, will take us up to
- 21 about 5,500 students. And in the final phase will
- 22 complete the West O'ahu projected ceiling -- student
- 23 ceiling of about 7,600 students.
- 24 MR. YEE: And to what extent is the Ho'opili

- 1 1 you're moving forward regardless of whether or not
- 2 Ho'opili goes up. That's just about completed, right?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Yeah. A lot of the growth
- 4 projections that we analyzed when we did the, what's
- 5 called the second decade report a few years ago, was
- 6 to look at what was already slated for development by
- 7 the City and County of Honolulu which included
- 8 Ho'opili. So we looked at that, all of those numbers,
- 9 so we understood this is the area of major growth for
- 10 the island of O'ahu.
- MR. YEE: So would the approval and
- 12 construction of Ho'opili be, I guess, you would call
- 13 it a significant factor in determining whether and
- 14 when Phase 2 and 3 move forward?
- 15 THE WITNESS: I expect so. We haven't
- 16 really -- I haven't discussed it with anyone to any
- 17 great extent. But I would imagine in future years the
- 18 planning would be predicated on the growth of the
- 19 area.
- 20 MR. YEE: And then you mentioned about --
- 21 what I'm hearing is sort of a joint development of
- 22 infrastructure. How does that work with respect to --
- 23 or does that still apply to Phase 1 which is, I guess,
- 24 nearly complete?
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes. There are -- for

- 1 example, there are a couple of major roadways that
- 2 connect our town center and our West O'ahu project
- 3 which links up with the Phase 1 campus efforts to the
- 4 town center of Ho'opili.
- Now, that roadway, when we initially started
- 6 talking, was not aligned. And we created that
- 7 alignment to make that regional connectivity, make the
- 8 neighborhoods walkable, bikable, so on.
- 9 The other major roadway is the East-West
- 10 Connector Road that connects Farrington Highway, runs
- 11 across the West O'ahu property through DHHL's
- 12 property, and eventually through Horton. And it will
- 13 link up with Fort Weaver Road. Again, that roadway is
- 14 in our General Plan that has been approved by the City
- 15 and County of Honolulu.
- 16 MR. YEE: Okay. Thank you. Nothing
- 17 further.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley,
- 19 questions?
- DR. DUDLEY: Dr. Awakuni, I'm really
- 21 interested in the fact that we have so many people who
- 22 want to be farmers. Do you have any kind of program
- 23 at your university for future farmers?
- 24 THE WITNESS: We do. We're working with the
- 25 Ma'o Farms on a plan establishing organic farming on

- 1 the university campus itself which they will manage.
- 2 And the ultimate benefit is to really demonstrate how
- 3 we can be produce our own food.
- 4 The students can learn about organic
- 5 farming, get certified and then earn a stipend which
- 6 would allow them to attend either Leeward Community
- 7 College or UH West O'ahu eventually.
- 8 So, yes, we are. And we're planning a
- 9 School of Sustainable Studies based on a model that
- 10 was established at UC Santa Cruz with the same
- 11 concept, the organic farm staffed by students, managed
- 12 by students with the economic model that actually
- 13 allows them to make some money for the benefit of the
- 14 students themselves.
- DR. DUDLEY: And, Dr. Awakuni, the
- 16 university is situated right in the middle of the
- 17 farmland. And that's our best farmland in the state.
- 18 And right now I believe you have a couple hundred
- 19 acres that you have farmed by Aloun Farms, isn't that
- 20 right?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- DR. DUDLEY: And didn't you tell me one time
- 23 you're going to hold on to that farm as long as you
- 24 can? They can keep farming it as long as you're the
- 25 chancellor because you really do support farming,

1 right?

23

THE WITNESS: I do support farming. The

- 3 land is currently urbanized. It's zoned various
- 4 zoning from BMX3, mixed-use, commercial/retail to
- 5 varying densities of residential. We don't have
- 6 immediate plans to develop what we call the private
- 7 developable acreage which consists of about 298 acres.
- 8 We do have the option to help with the
- 9 further growth of the campus to try to generate some
- 10 income via primary leases on that property. But,
- 11 again, there's no immediate or eminent plan to develop
- 12 the property.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. We had a conversation
- 14 one time where you told me that you're really
- 15 interested in having exciting new programs there at
- 16 the university. And that's why you're bringing the
- 17 Japanese at the university, putting them on campus and
- 18 other things.
- 19 We talked about trying to do some kind of
- 20 exciting new program with farming. In that
- 21 conversation you were talking about your friend over
- 22 on Maui who was the head of Maui Pine and how, you
- 23 know, you thought maybe you'd talk with him about an
- 24 exciting new program and farming at the university
- 25 using that farmland.

1 Has that gone any farther? Have you given

- 2 any further thought to trying to put together the
- 3 university and the farmland that's around you?

- 4 MR. YEE: I'm sorry. If I could interrupt
- 5 briefly. I believe we're going further and further
- 6 afield of the Ho'opili issue. What West O'ahu is
- 7 doing in agriculture I didn't object to the initial
- 8 questions. But I guess I don't see the relevance as
- 9 to whether or not Ho'opili should be reclassified.
- 10 DR. DUDLEY: I think Ho'opili is the most
- 11 important piece of farmland we have in the state. And
- 12 it's right nextdoor to the university, surrounds the
- 13 university. And I think that, you know, a program in
- 14 the university that uses the farmland rather than uses
- 15 the houses is something that we need to have
- 16 considered and see where the chancellor feels -- what
- 17 he thinks.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, how
- 19 many more questions do you have for this testifier?
- 20 DR. DUDLEY: That would be the last one, I
- 21 quess.

- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Okay. Thank you.
- 23 Sierra Club? Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: I have some questions.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Go ahead.
  - 1 MR. SEITZ: Do you want to answer that, get
  - 2 an answer to the question? There's a question
  - 3 outstanding.
  - 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: He said he had no
  - 5 more questions.

- 6 DR. DUDLEY: No, I asked the question,
- 7 though.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Oh, one more
- 9 question?
- DR. DUDLEY: No. I did ask you a question.
- 11 There was a question at the end of that. My question
- 12 was to him: Has he considered any further -- any
- 13 further the things that we talked about trying to do,
- 14 some program with the university and the farmland?
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Chancellor, can
- 16 you wrap it up.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes. When Dr. Dudley and I
- 18 had that conversation, the MLP, Maui Land & Pine, was
- 19 under different leadership. And my former colleague
- 20 is no longer the CEO. But we have continued the
- 21 conversations with, again, Ma'o Farms, Ulu Pono, about
- 22 how we can create an environment, urban environment,
- 23 which allows young people to really understand where
- 24 food, you know, where food is grown, how food is
- 25 consumed, how food is disposed of and so on.

- 1 So, yes, we're continuing to explore those,
- 2 those initiatives.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz, go
- 4 ahead.
- 5 MR. SEITZ: Thank you. Good morning.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Good morning.

- 7 MR. SEITZ: I think the last time you and I
- 8 had anything to do about the Land Use Commission we
- 9 were talking about Waiahole Valley.
- 10 THE WITNESS: That's right.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: You testified at the outset that
- 12 you think that the development of your campus may be
- 13 related to the ability of Ho'opili to proceed. But
- 14 isn't it true the plans for your campus were developed
- 15 many, many years before anybody even thought about
- 16 Ho'opili?
- 17 THE WITNESS: The plans for the campus have
- 18 evolved over the years. But you're right, the initial
- 19 discussions about UH West O'ahu occurred in the '60s.
- 20 And the campus was established in the '70's. But the
- 21 original plan for the campus that was developed any
- 22 Dick Kosaki, in concept, was to establish a liberal
- 23 arts alternative to UH Manoa. So he envisioned an
- 24 Occidental college on the 'Ewa Plain with no more than
- 25 a thousand, 1200 students. And that was the original
  - 1 concept.

- 2 We changed the mission of the campus a few
- 3 years back to become a regional comprehensive
- 4 university that accommodates many more students, as I
- 5 mentioned up about 7,600, similar in Carnegie
- 6 classification to UH Hilo.
- 7 So, again, you're right that the planning
- 8 started a long time ago but it was envisioned to be a

- 9 very, very small liberal arts as an alternative to the
- 10 large research institution sister campus in Manoa.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: If in fact there are already
- 12 some 3,000 additional homes that have been permitted
- 13 to be built in that same area, why does Ho'opili have
- 14 anything to do with the ability of your campus to
- 15 proceed?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Well, I think that the
- 17 Ho'opili is part of a larger whole. The whole 'Ewa
- 18 Plain is viewed. And when rail was proposed, for
- 19 example, it was proposed for the whole Ewa Plain to be
- 20 urbanized, not just the west side of Kapolei. That's
- 21 what we looked at.
- 22 We think of -- and I think of the Central
- 23 O'ahu and the 'Ewa Plain as sort of one big regional
- 24 area that we want to service. So, yes, we're looking
- 25 at the West Kapolei, Campbell Development. Yes, we're
  - 1 looking at Haseko, 'Ewa Development, Gentry and
  - 2 Ho'opili as well. But there are established
  - 3 communities of Mililani, Makakilo. Obviously we'll be
  - 4 servicing those communities as well.
  - 5 MR. SEITZ: You said earlier you're
  - 6 testifying in your individual capacity. Isn't it true
  - 7 the University of Hawai'i has not taken a position pro
  - 8 or con with respect to this petition as far as you
  - 9 know?

- 10 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: And isn't it also true the
- 12 university as n institution has been very much
- 13 involved in projects either directly given to them by
- 14 the Legislature or in other matters pertaining to the
- 15 preservation of agricultural lands in Hawai'i?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Well, I can't really speak to
- 17 that issue. I would defer to our general counsel and
- 18 our system VPs who might oversee those areas.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: Thank you. No further
- 20 questions.

1

- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 22 questions? Thank you, Chancellor.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Richard Hargrave followed by
- 25 Mitchell Shimabukuro.
- - 2 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

RICHARD HARGRAVE

- 3 and testified as follows:
- 4 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 6 for the record.
- 7 THE WITNESS: My name is Rich Hargrave. I
- 8 live at 91-1001 Makakilo -- I'm sorry Makaiki Street
- 9 in 'Ewa Beach. And, Chair, Commissioners, and other
- 10 guests, on different occasions I have had to offer my
- 11 testimony in support of the Ho'opili Project being

- 12 developed here on the West O'ahu supporting the
- 13 continued growth needed for young families and for
- 14 future generations to come.
- And as I see it what we're talking about
- 16 here is change. And change for many is hard to
- 17 accept. We get stuck in our comfort zones. And not
- 18 looking forward to improve anything that will disrupt
- 19 our current lifestyles.
- 20 Coming here today I noted a number of
- 21 changes that we basically all take for granted. All
- 22 these changes are really a direct result of someone's
- 23 idea to improve our sustainable lifestyles.
- 24 Part of the City's urban growth and Master
- 25 Plan of Kapolei and West O'ahu included projects such
  - 1 as University of Hawai'i's West O'ahu campus, Hawaiian
  - 2 Home Lands Housing Development, Salvation Army's Kroc
  - 3 Center, Honolulu Rail System and Ho'opili's housing
  - 4 development as well.

- Now, these projects have been planned for
- 6 over 20 years, not all at the same time, obviously,
- 7 but they have been on the books. Currently under
- 8 construction with the development of the second city
- 9 we have the FBI facilities, we have plans for solar
- 10 energy farms and other developments coming up in the
- 11 future, near future. So me myself personally as a
- 12 long-time resident of 'Ewa Beach for over 30 years I

- 13 support the Ho'opili housing project.
- 14 The project use of lands offers a well
- 15 thought out plan for future growth of our new
- 16 communities. Respectfully I request your honest
- 17 deliberation and continued support of Ho'opili's
- 18 housing project to enhance our way of life. Thank
- 19 you.
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 21 questions? Dr. Dudley. Dr. Dudley.
- DR. DUDLEY: Mr. Hargrave, do you work in
- 23 town?

- 24 THE WITNESS: I work at the airport
- 25 currently. Previously -- just further clarifying your
- 1 question I worked at Kalaeloa.
  - DR. DUDLEY: Okay. So, you know, you
  - 3 familiar with the traffic problem, right?
  - 4 THE WITNESS: For the last 30 years,
  - 5 correct.
  - 6 DR. DUDLEY: The other questions I have
  - 7 really are -- weren't you on the Task Force for
  - 8 Ho'opili?
  - 9 THE WITNESS: I was a member of the Task
  - 10 Force for Ho'opili, yes.
  - DR. DUDLEY: How many years were you a
  - 12 member?
  - 13 THE WITNESS: I believe it was a year
  - 14 and-a-half, maybe two years.

- DR. DUDLEY: And what were those years?
- 16 When was that?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Specifically I would say the
- 18 last two years. So we're talking today is 2011, so
- 19 let's go from 2009 to 2011.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. Thank you very much.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: Just a couple briefly.
- 25 Mr. Hargrave, were there any members of the Task Force 32
  - 1 who were opposed to the Ho'opili development?
  - THE WITNESS: Not to my knowledge.
  - 3 MR. SEITZ: Were there any members of the
  - 4 Task Force that had any background or experience with
  - 5 agriculture?
  - 6 THE WITNESS: That is not in my area of
  - 7 knowledge.
  - 8 MR. SEITZ: Thank you.
  - 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
  - 10 questions? Thank you for your testimony.
  - 11 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
  - 12 MR. DAVIDSON: Mitchell Shimabukuro followed
  - 13 by Stuart Scott.
  - 14 MITCHELL SHIMABUKURO
  - 15 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

- 16 and testified as follows:
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 19 for the record.

- THE WITNESS: My name is Mitchell
- 21 Shimabukuro. I live at 92-1226 Haone Street in Kapolei
- 22 96707. And I'm here -- ah, good morning, Chair and
- 23 members of the board. I'm here to testify in support
- 24 of the Ho'opili Project.
- 25 I've been listening to what other people
  - 1 have been saying. And then, you know, back in the
  - 2 '70s like they said, the city has been -- had this
  - 3 plan for the second city of Kapolei. And I've been a
  - 4 resident of Makakilo since 1979. I seen the
  - 5 development. And I seen different infrastructures
  - 6 coming there.
  - 7 And the Ho'opili to me it's just part of
  - 8 that plan. Bottom line -- bottom line we need to get
  - 9 people back to work. And everybody talks about
- 10 tourism being the biggest wheel of the economics of
- 11 Hawai'i. But, you know what? Construction is the
- 12 second biggest one. We need people back to work. To
- 13 me it's a no-brainer. If guys, people are not working
- 14 they can't pay their taxes let alone pay for their
- 15 mortgages.
- I'm just here in support because, like I
- 17 said, lot of infrastructure has been built out in

- 18 Kapolei area. We got the family court out there. We
- 19 got different city and county buildings there. I
- 20 think Bank of Hawai'i has done their headquarters now.
- To me I'm looking at this as a master plan
- 22 for the city has decided on doing since back in the
- 23 '70s. So I humbly wish that the Land Use Commission
- 24 would support this project. Thank you.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you.
- 34
- 1 Parties, any questions?
- 2 MR. KUDO: No.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley.
- 4 DR. DUDLEY: Mr. Shimabukuro, the 'Ewa
- 5 Development Plan has just recently been published
- 6 again for the community consideration. And the most
- 7 recent edition, which is 2011, says that there are
- 8 34,000 houses that are already fully zoned and fully
- 9 entitled within the 'Ewa Development Plan area.
- 10 Can you tell me if there are 34,000 houses
- 11 already ready to build, there's nothing that stops
- 12 them from building, why would they -- why would
- 13 Ho'opili's 12,000 houses on top of that be something
- 14 that you think is going to be built right away?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Well, my understanding of this
- 16 project is going to be stretched out for 20 years. So
- 17 you're not talking about 12,000 tomorrow. We all
- 18 understand the population of Hawai'i has been growing.

- 19 Where are those people going to live?
- I mean you can see there's a lot of --
- 21 there's a big demand for rental. But why can't the
- 22 local people here buy a house instead of renting? And
- 23 I understand 30 percent of Ho'opili will be affordable
- 24 housing. I mean that's quite a bit to me, affordable
- 25 housing.

- DR. DUDLEY: Thank you. The question I had,
- 2 though, was if there are 34,000 houses already zoned
- 3 and ready to build, why aren't they building those
- 4 homes and why aren't folks interested in getting those
- 5 homes built instead of these 12,000?
- 6 THE WITNESS: Well, I understood too the
- 7 Ho'opili Project, the rail would go through there. So
- 8 that's a big plan too because a lot of the rail, most
- 9 of the local unions looked at is the Transit-Oriented
- 10 Development around the rail. And that's one of the
- 11 stops. So why the other projects are not going I
- 12 really can't answer you that.
- 13 DR. DUDLEY: Could we have the rail going
- 14 through that land without the project though? Isn't
- 15 the rail going to go ahead no matter whether we have
- 16 the project or not?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Depends on the lawsuit.
- DR. DUDLEY: Thank you.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- 20 Mr. Seitz?

- 21 MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- THE WITNESS: Commission? Thank you for
- 23 your testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Stuart Scott followed by
- 25 Brian Lee.

- 1 STUART SCOTT
- 2 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 3 and testified as follows:
- 4 THE WITNESS: Of course, yes.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 6 for the record, please.
- 7 THE WITNESS: My name is Stuart Scott. My
- 8 address is 2801 N-2 La'i Road, Palolo Valley,
- 9 Honolulu. Good morning. And forgive me for reading
- 10 my testimony but I feel it's far too important a
- 11 matter here for me to ad lib.
- O'ahu has been my home for over 25 years. I
- 13 have two sons who I hope will make O'ahu, their home
- 14 when they finish college. I'm also a farmer on a
- 15 small agricultural property here on O'ahu so I have
- 16 more than the usual amount of experience with growing
- 17 food.
- I am not being paid to be here. Nor do I
- 19 have any financial stake whatsoever, direct or
- 20 indirect in being here. My sole motivation is to
- 21 support the food security of the people on O'ahu.

- 22 My most recent vocation was as a college
- 23 teacher helping students study the world we live in
- 24 through the methods of critical thinking, mathematics
- 25 and statistics.

- 1 I have, forever, for the past several years
- 2 been working pro bono on issues of sustainability here
- 3 in the islands on a global scale. Globally I give
- 4 presentations concerning the problems of climate
- 5 change and peak oil, otherwise known as the Oil
- 6 Depletion Protocol. I also work at the United Nations
- 7 Climate meetings in an attempt to create greater
- 8 awareness of the problems we face.
- 9 The United States is unique among the
- 10 world's nations in the extent to which the problem has
- 11 been obfuscated by financial interests invested in the
- 12 status quo. Only in the U.S. is there perceived to be
- 13 a supposed controversy and governmental equivocation
- 14 on recognizing and dealing with the problem we and our
- 15 children face.
- 16 Locally I have been involved in food issues,
- 17 specifically preserving our capacity to grow our own
- 18 food on O'ahu.
- 19 From my extensive study of possible and
- 20 probable future scenarios I assert the likelihood that
- 21 we will go through severe shocks in the production and
- 22 distribution of food in the United States along with
- 23 similar shocks in nations around the world. This

- 1 We in the current generation have grown up
- 2 with so much cheap and abundant food that it is
- 3 virtually unimaginable that future might be any
- 4 different. But cheap, abundant food is in no way
- 5 guaranteed in the coming decades.
- In fact it is an unlikely thing due to a
- 7 combination of factors, but most notably: A. The
- 8 increasingly dramatic alternation between drought and
- 9 flooding and other effects of the ramping up phase of
- 10 climate change.
- 11 And B. What is commonly called peak oil or
- 12 the widely expected dramatic increases in the price of
- 13 petroleum and the inflation that will create as it
- 14 ripples through our economy.
- We are engaged here today in an epic battle
- 16 between money and what is right for the current and
- 17 future generations on O'ahu. A quick calculation
- 18 multiplying the median home price on O'ahu with the
- 19 number of proposed houses in the Ho'opili subdivision,
- 20 yields a figure of about \$8 billion. So you can see
- 21 that there is plenty of money riding on your decision.
- The perpetrators of the deceptions
- 23 surrounding Ho'opili commonly termed "public
- 24 relations" D.R. Horton, the unions with which it has

- 1 enlisted in the attempts to create an illusion of
- 2 public support, all of the foregoing individuals and
- 3 organizations will say whatever is necessary, assert
- 4 whatever fiction is necessary to attempt to convince
- 5 you that another 12,000 homes on O'ahu will best serve
- 6 the future of our island and its people.
- 7 The illusion that 12,000 families will come
- 8 home from jobs in the city to grow a significant
- 9 amount of their own food is ridiculous, and is just
- 10 one of the absurd assertions that Horton and its
- 11 allies have come up with.
- 12 But the loss of 1500 acres of some of the
- 13 most productive farmland in the state of Hawai'i,
- 14 should you allow Ho'opili to be built, would be a
- 15 tragedy of the worst sort.
- 16 When and if a general food scarcity in the
- 17 world comes to pass, as many credible scientists
- 18 assert is inevitable, all of the hoopla about jobs and
- 19 keikis and backyard farming will long be forgotten.
- The money made from Ho'opili will long be
- 21 gone, but the concrete and asphalt will continue to
- 22 cover precisely the farmland that the Land Use
- 23 Commission should be protecting as an irreplaceable
- 24 asset for the food security of this and coming
- 25 generations.

- 1 The decision will be yours. I have searched
- 2 my heart and soul. I am praying to the Creator that
- 3 something I have said will inspire in your own hearts
- 4 and minds to convince you that no matter how much
- 5 money is thrown at framing and dressing it up,
- 6 Ho'opili is still about limited financial self
- 7 interests and not about the long-term safety of food
- 8 security on O'ahu.
- 9 I hope and pray you will do the right thing
- 10 and in finality deny D.R. Horton's application. I
- 11 hope you will not make a decision to allow this
- 12 Hawai'i subdivision to proceed, a decision that you
- 13 and your children will live to regret. Thank you.
- 14 (Applause).
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 16 testimony. Parties, have any questions? Mr. Kudo.
- 17 MR. KUDO: Mr. Scott, you talked about
- 18 self-interest. And we have had some union testifiers
- 19 here that have supported this project. One of the
- 20 union testifiers testified that there are
- 21 approximately 2,000 of his fellow workers that are on
- 22 the bench right now; that they're having trouble
- 23 meeting their daily needs in terms of paying their
- 24 mortgages, their car payments, et cetera.
- 25 Would you consider that to be self-interest

- 1 to provide for your family and to gain employment
- 2 through this project so that they can do that?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Yes. It's a self-interest of
- 4 sorts. It's a short-term self-interest. I don't want
- 5 to diminish that. But I think it's a bit of an
- 6 obfuscation on your part because, as has been pointed
- 7 out, construction jobs being lacking is not a matter
- 8 of need for more permitted housing, because there are
- 9 30,000 permitted houses on the books.
- 10 It's a matter of general economic slowdown,
- 11 and the inability -- well, I'm not the expert in
- 12 specifying the forces that keep people on -- the
- 13 workers on the sidelines when there are permitted
- 14 houses. But there's kinks in the pipe, shall we say.
- MR. KUDO: So you, if I understand you
- 16 correctly, you would be against those 2000 plus people
- 17 being able to provide for their families.
- 18 THE WITNESS: No. You don't understand me
- 19 correctly. I would be in favor of them. And there
- 20 are 30,000 permitted houses on which they could and
- 21 should be working in a perfect world. So permitting
- 22 Ho'opili will not pay these 2000 people any time soon.
- 23 For you to assert that is misleading.
- MR. KUDO: How do you know that, though?
- 25 How do you know that these won't come online soon?

1 Has somebody said that? Has there been evidence for

2 that?

- 3 THE WITNESS: Well, would you tell me why
- 4 the 30,000 that are already permitted are not online?
- 5 MR. KUDO: I'm not testifying. You're
- 6 testifying. I'm asking questions.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Okay. Ask your questions
- 8 again.
- 9 MR. KUDO: How do you know that this
- 10 particular project won't come online in a relatively
- 11 quick time?
- 12 THE WITNESS: I can't assert that with
- 13 certainty.
- 14 MR. KUDO: Okay. Now, you just mentioned
- 15 that there are 30,000 homes that are not yet built in
- 16 the 'Ewa region. Do you know which projects those are
- 17 that total up to the 30,000?
- 18 THE WITNESS: No.
- MR. KUDO: Where did you get the 30,000
- 20 from?
- 21 THE WITNESS: It is commonly in discussion.
- 22 I've heard it many places. I don't record all the
- 23 people and all the conversations that I've heard it
- 24 in.

- MR. KUDO: Is it possible that 30,000 number
  - 1 could be inaccurate?
  - THE WITNESS: I'm sure it's inaccurate. It
- 3 could be 30,001 just as soon as it's 30,000. So the

```
4 stipulation that it's inaccurate --
```

- 5 MR. KUDO: Or it could be less, the 30,000.
- 6 THE WITNESS: My response is that you talked
- 7 about 2,000 people out of work. Whether it's 30,000
- 8 or 25,000 or 28,751 there's no relationship between
- 9 the 2,000 out-of-work people and the number of homes
- 10 that are -- the number of current home projects that
- 11 are lacking to employ those people.
- MR. KUDO: Well, it could be if the 30,000
- 13 homes were priced at medium to high level prices and
- 14 that the market is at the low level or affordable. We
- 15 just heard testimony from another public witness that
- 16 Ho'opili is looking at producing approximately
- 17 30 percent affordable housing units.
- 18 If there is a strong market, and I suspect
- 19 there is, for the 30,000 affordable housing units,
- 20 those units will come online very quickly, don't you
- 21 admit?
- 22 THE WITNESS: I have no way of asserting
- 23 that that's the case. In fact I think --
- MR. KUDO: So, in other words, analyzing the
- 25 30,000 --

- 1 THE WITNESS: Excuse me. May I finish
- 2 answering that question?
- 3 MR. KUDO: Sure.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I think you are giving me a --
- 5 you're trying to lead me into an illogical trap by

- 6 asserting something. You're giving me a
- 7 conditional --
- 8 MR. KUDO: I'm showing the weakness of your
- 9 testimony, but that's beside the point. What I'm
- 10 telling you is that the 30,000 homes has to be
- 11 analyzed in terms of their price points.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Sir, don't insult me. You are
- 13 being paid to, to do this. I'm not being paid. I'm
- 14 here for conscience.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Kudo, let's
- 16 wrap it up.
- 17 MR. KUDO: Okay. I have no further
- 18 questions.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: County? State?
- 20 Dr. Dudley?
- DR. DUDLEY: No further questions.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- MS. CERULLO: No.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 2 Thank you for your testimony.
- 3 MR. DAVIDSON: Brian Lee followed by Donovan
- 4 Lewis.
- 5 BRIAN LEE,
- 6 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

- 7 and testified as follows:
- 8 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 10 for the record please.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Brian Lee, 1935 Hau Street,
- 12 Honolulu, Hawai'i, 96819. Good morning, Commissioners
- 13 and guests. I'm speaking on behalf of the
- 14 International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers. The
- 15 Ho'opili Project proposed for the area has been
- 16 sensitive to the concerns of all parties. And
- 17 adjustments to the project have been made to
- 18 accommodate the issues that have been raised.
- 19 The Ho'opili Project will be a beautiful and
- 20 needed addition to our community. We will fill the
- 21 needs of Hawai'i's working families and further
- 22 support the 'Ewa Master Plan for sound land use on the
- 23 west side of O'ahu.
- The needless delay sought by the Petitioners
- 25 (sic) will only add frustrations to future homeowners,
  - 1 delay Smart Growth and add cost to the project that
  - 2 its beneficiaries, our working families and our
  - 3 children.

- 4 For these reasons we urge you to approve the
- 5 proposal to amend the Land Use Commission District
- 6 Boundaries to support the Ho'opili Project. Thank you
- 7 for this opportunity to address the Commission.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your

- 9 testimony. Parties, any questions? Commission?
- 10 We'll be taking a short recess and reconvening in ten
- 11 minutes.
- 12 (Recess was held. 10:35-10:45)
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: All right. We'd
- 14 like to resume the meeting at this time.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Next witness is Donovan Lewis
- 16 followed by Victoria Cannon.
- 17 DONOVAN LEWIS,
- 18 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 19 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 22 for the record.

- 23 THE WITNESS: I'm Donovan Lewis. I live at
- 24 91-1035 Haulele Street, Kapolei Hawai'i, 96707.
- 25 Aloha, Commission Chair, and Members. I'm Donovan
  - 1 Lewis, president of the Plumbers and Fitters Local
  - 2 Union Local 675 testifying in behalf of Reginald
  - 3 Castanares, its business manager, financial secretary
  - 4 and its more than 1900 members.
  - 5 We want to express our support of the
  - 6 subject Petition that calls for amending the area now
  - 7 agriculture to urban use in the 'Ewa District, Island
  - 8 of O'ahu, same area designated for the project named
  - 9 Ho'opili.

- 10 Being familiar with the developer and their
- 11 previous projects and its response to community
- 12 concerns to the proposed development, we are confident
- 13 Ho'opili will not only appropriately address such
- 14 concerns, but will importantly provide housing
- 15 opportunities envisioned some three decades ago when
- 16 the second city of Kapolei was proposed as the key to
- 17 the district Master Plan.
- I was among the first to move in the area.
- 19 Mr. Casteneras has been a resident in 'Ewa some 20
- 20 plus years. We also see huge economic benefits that
- 21 will be derived including much needed jobs and
- 22 revenues for the community and all government
- 23 entities.

- 24 Thank you for your consideration and
- 25 hopefully your support of this Petition. Respectfully
  - 1 submitted Donovan Lewis.
  - 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
  - 3 much. Parties, any questions?
  - 4 MR. KUDO: No questions.
  - 5 DR. DUDLEY: No questions.
  - 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
  - 7 Thank you for your testimony.
  - 8 MR. DAVIDSON: Victoria Cannon followed by
  - 9 Tesha Malama.
- 10 VICTORIA CANNON,
- 11 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

- 12 and testified as follows:
- 13 THE WITNESS: I certainly do.
- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 15 for the record.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Victoria Cannon, 92-102 Oloa
- 17 Place in Makakilo.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Go ahead.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Good morning, Commissioners
- 20 and everyone. I'm very thankful for this opportunity
- 21 community. I'm a 23-year long resident in Makakilo.
- 22 I have had a bird's eye view of these farmlands for
- 23 those years.

- The Land Use Commission was originally
- $25\,$  established in 1968 in response to massive land
  - 1 mismanagement. And the Commissioners came to be
  - 2 instructed by law to preserve and protect Hawai'i's
  - 3 land and encourage those uses to which the lands are
  - 4 best suited.
  - 5 To this end and with the call for common
  - 6 sense, I oppose the Petitioner's request. I'm going
  - 7 to quote just a couple sections of your own Hawaii
  - 8 Revised Statutes that govern your decision-making.
  - 9 Chapter 205-23, "In the establishment of the
- 10 boundaries of agricultural districts the greatest
- 11 possible protection shall be given to those lands with
- 12 the high capacity for intensive cultivation."

- These farmlands currently produce a minimum
- 14 of four crops per rotation per year, the highest in
- 15 the state. They feed us, folks. Any such
- 16 reclassification or rezoning is not the greatest
- 17 possible protection for these lands, nor is it the
- 18 best use suited for them.
- 19 The fact that the Petitioner will have to
- 20 remove the top several inches of this rich farmland
- 21 soil, take it somewhere else never to be cultivated
- 22 again, and replace it with imported coral bedrock in
- 23 order to build house foundations on it is proof
- 24 enough, it is not suitable for building homes. It is
- 25 suitable for farming.

- 1 205-45h, "No amendment of the land use
- 2 district boundary shall be approved unless clear
- 3 preponderance of evidence that the proposed boundary
- 4 amendment is reasonable."
- 5 The high capacity for intensive cultivation
- 6 exists today and to prevent any such clear
- 7 preponderance of evidence.
- 8 These burdens that are going to be placed on
- 9 the taxpayers by the state and the city and county in
- 10 building roads and sewers. Where are they going to
- 11 get the water and waste management is going to go to
- 12 the taxpayers not the developer?
- We are going to pay for all that. And I'd
- 14 like to say here the infrastructure is water, roads,

- 15 sewer and solid and liquid waste management. It's not
- 16 more buildings.
- We need to get our existing infrastructure
- 18 problems, which have been the victims of past tax
- 19 dollar mismanagement, fixed first and then maybe we
- 20 can consider new infrastructure bills.
- I will point out it is not the job of the
- 22 Land Use Commission to provide or create jobs. It is
- 23 the job of the Commission to preserve and protect
- 24 Hawai'i's land and encourage those uses to which the
- 25 lands are best suited.

- 1 It is the job of the Commission to give the
- 2 greatest possible protection to those lands with the
- 3 high capacity for intensive cultivation. Period.
- 4 These lands are exactly that.
- 5 I'd like to refer to the conservation
- 6 biologist theory of popping rivets. Lose a rivet on
- 7 an airplane, plane still flies. Lose two or four,
- 8 lose six or eight rivets on that plane the plane still
- 9 flies. Begin losing 12, 14, or 6 rivets the plane
- 10 begins to fall apart and we find ourselves wishing we
- 11 would have been saving rivets all along.
- The same idea applies to our precious
- 13 agricultural lands. I would point out we already have
- 14 some 33,000 zoned and permitted houses waiting to be
- 15 built on the 'Ewa Plain. They will create the jobs

- 16 you folks need.
- 17 Let's get on with those houses. The
- 18 addition of houses on this irreplaceable farmland
- 19 would put us over our current established publicly
- 20 agreed upon limits as --
- MR. DAVIDSON: Thirty seconds.
- 22 THE WITNESS: -- in the 'Ewa Development
- 23 Plan by 17,700 homes. And in conclusion, the land use
- 24 boundary amendment and reclassification is only going
- 25 to result in a continued battle. The battle will only
- - 2 and eventually probably embarrass the Commissioners.

serve to create tension in the existing communities

- 3 Our existing communities need our attention
- 4 first. This Petition makes no sense. But we have a
- 5 chance here, folks, to do the right thing by these
- 6 lands. Let's choose on the side of common sense.
- 7 Thank you.

- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 9 much. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: I have a few questions.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Kudo.
- 12 MR. KUDO: Ms. Cannon, you mentioned 33,000
- 13 homes to be build in the 'Ewa region, is that correct?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. KUDO: Do you know what the makeup of
- 16 those 33,000 homes are? In other words, which
- 17 projects do they come from?

- 18 THE WITNESS: 6,500 of them are here listed
- 19 for Kapolei West that have been approved. The others
- 20 are simply listed in October of 2008 on the review
- 21 draft of the 'Ewa Development Plan table 2-1 on
- 22 Page 210.

- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Ma'am, ma'am can
- 24 you slow down for our court reporter.
- THE WITNESS: I'm sorry -- 24,704 homes are
  - 1 listed as already zoned. This is coming straight off
  - 2 the 'Ewa Development Plan Review Draft October 2008.
  - MR. KUDO: Are you aware that the 24,000
  - 4 that are already zoned, that 6500 of those are at
  - 5 Kalaeloa in the properties that were just turned over
  - 6 to the state from the Air Force?
  - 7 THE WITNESS: Correct. Isn't that
  - 8 considered Kapolei West?
  - 9 MR. KUDO: And that there are no plans to
- 10 currently develop those areas right now?
- 11 THE WITNESS: It's on our plan. I --
- MR. KUDO: Are you also aware 4 to 5,000 of
- 13 those homes are projects under the jurisdiction of the
- 14 Department of Hawaiian Home Lands?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. KUDO: So they're specifically targeted
- 17 for people that qualify for those types of houses.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Which is what houses should be

- 19 being built out there, should be targeted towards.
- 20 MR. KUDO: Are you also aware that out of
- 21 those 24,000 that 1,000 units of those are timeshare
- 22 units built by the Haseko Corporation?
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I am, 950 actually,
- 24 visitor units.
- MR. KUDO: And are you also aware that some
  - 1 of the units are on the Ko Olina Resort project?
  - THE WITNESS: Yes.
  - 3 MR. KUDO: And are you also aware that some
  - 4 of those units are from the Makakilo projects?
  - 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.
  - 6 MR. KUDO: That they are higher-priced
  - 7 homes.
  - 8 THE WITNESS: Yes.
  - 9 MR. KUDO: Thank you. No further questions.
  - 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: County? State?
  - 11 Dr. Dudley.
  - DR. DUDLEY: Are you aware that there is a
  - 13 new, though, 'Ewa Development Plan that's currently
  - 14 out?
  - 15 THE WITNESS: Yes. I am aware of it. It's
  - 16 being jammed down our throats right now. I have not
  - 17 had a chance to review this review. As you know,
  - 18 Doctor, I take care of my mother and she comes first.
  - 19 But I just simply haven't had a chance to review it.
  - 20 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. And if you found that it

- 21 said 34,805 homes were already fully zoned or exempt
- 22 as in DHHL homes, would you change your testimony
- 23 because of that?
- THE WITNESS: No.
- DR. DUDLEY: Thank you.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- 2 Mr. Seitz?
- 3 MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 5 Thank you for your testimony.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Thank you for the opportunity.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: You're welcome.
- 8 MR. DAVIDSON: Tesha Malama followed by
- 9 Lolita Takeda.
- 10 TESHA MALAMA
- 11 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 12 and testified as follows:
- 13 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name
- 15 and address for the record.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Tesha Malama, 91-818 Lawalu
- 17 Place, 'Ewa Beach, Hawai'i.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Go ahead.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Today I'm here to talk about
- 20 being a 40-year resident of Ewa Beach, seeing the
- 21 growth, seeing the infrastructure delays. And this

- 22 project today represents just one more piece in the
- 23 entire puzzle that it's going to take to put together
- 24 the new City of Kapolei.
- So Honouliuli, Kaupea, Kualakahi, Pu'uloa,

- 1 Kalaeloa, those areas were the areas that our ali'i
- 2 stopped when they went from Waikiki to Wai'anae.
- 3 Those areas were inundated with soil that was brought
- 4 in to the 'Ewa Plain.
- 5 The 'Ewa Plain was known as the coral carse.
- 6 You could find brackish water. And native peoples
- 7 lived on the carse by preserving fish within the
- 8 brackish water, growing ulu that was significant to
- 9 that place and where it was introduced.
- 10 It did not exist on plantation soil that was
- 11 transferred and trucked to the 'Ewa Plain, and water
- 12 taken from Waikane-Waiahole to feed the plantations of
- 13 that time.
- 14 The ag that they talked about sits on the
- 15 coral carse of which native people survived on. It is
- 16 not significant ag land. So I wanted to make sure
- 17 that we clarify that today because the ag land that
- 18 I'm hoping the Land Use Commission protects is all the
- 19 land up through Kunia that sits within the Ko'olaus
- 20 and the Wai'anae range as those are rich in soil.
- 21 The Land Use Commission has a vital role in
- 22 protecting He'eia, Waimanalo, Makaha where all of our
- 23 lands and our ag will thrive.

- 1 preserve Waimanalo, Waiahole-Waikane, and prevent
- 2 development in those particular areas along Kahuku, we
- 3 have to look at development along the 'Ewa Plain.
- 4 Now, am I happy about that? No. Because
- 5 these answers that you could have asked back in the
- 6 '70s would have prevented Makakilo, would have
- 7 prevented Kapolei, would have prevented Kunia. And is
- 8 that right? Well, that question is about population
- 9 growth. It's not about responsible development.
- 10 Ho'opili represents a mixed use parcel that
- 11 will allow for affordable housing, although affordable
- 12 may not be affordable for all of us. It's the best
- 13 stab we have for our future, the next kids to come
- 14 along.
- 15 If we are going to preserve all the water,
- 16 protect the water, we have to prevent development
- 17 going over Ko'olau.
- So I'm asking the Land Use Commission not to
- 19 look at this specific area. Look at how this
- 20 development protects the entire island. And, yes, we
- 21 need our people working. It's a time for the jobs to
- 22 happen. But they're not going to be working on the
- 23 other side. This is the particular area.
- Now, do we want to be the sacrificial lamb

- 1 Ho'opili because I was pissed off with them. I wanted
- 2 them to look at transportation. I wanted them to look
- 3 at connectivity.
- 4 You know, I wanted them to try and
- 5 incorporate landscaping that would allow for some ag.
- 6 But to be perfectly honest, is our kids working along
- 7 that 'Ewa Plain? No. They're at Ma'o Farms. They're
- 8 along the Waianae Coast.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: 30 seconds, Tesha.
- 10 THE WITNESS: So I ask this Land Use
- 11 Commission to look at this project because I'm here
- 12 today to talk in favor of this project not specific
- 13 for Kapolei but its impact on the entire island.
- 14 That's it.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 16 much. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- 19 DR. DUDLEY: Ms. Malama, you said that the
- 20 plain is coral and that all of the good dirt on the
- 21 plain was trucked in?
- 22 THE WITNESS: I'm saying that the
- 23 plantations brought the soil in in order to run the
- 24 plantations. It was not specific to that particular
- 25 area.

- DR. DUDLEY: Where did they get that much
- 2 soil? I mean we're talking about 1555 acres? We're
- 3 talking about at least twice, three times that amount.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Yeah. They took it from the
- 5 very important places of ag land up in Kunia.
- 6 DR. DUDLEY: Up in Kunia. Okay.
- 7 THE WITNESS: We'll have people from the
- 8 plantation. They can answer you saying how many truck
- 9 loads were brought into the 'Ewa Plain.
- 10 DR. DUDLEY: If that's true, what about all
- 11 these alluvial soils that the soil scientists say
- 12 washed down from the different hillsides and so forth
- 13 that they're just right next to it there?
- 14 And what about the fact that the USDA has
- 15 done studies of soils and comes up with different
- 16 kinds of soils? It doesn't -- it's difficult to
- 17 understand. Can you explain any of that?
- 18 THE WITNESS: I don't know the details on
- 19 the specific soils and whatever word you said. I can
- 20 tell you that that wasn't the practice of Native
- 21 Hawaiians before the plantations. I can tell you the
- 22 coral existed, our brackish water, fish preserves, ulu
- 23 grew in those carse. I can tell you that that history
- 24 existed before the plantations.
- 25 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. And, you know, certainly

- 1 there is some part of the 'Ewa Plain that's still
- 2 exposed coral when you get down to the beaches, you
- 3 know. Certainly the soil washing down from the
- 4 hillsides, you know, would be thicker towards the
- 5 hills, wouldn't it?
- Isn't it possible that what you've heard
- 7 about people trucking in soil is actually trucking in
- 8 soil in the places where there was no soil but the
- 9 vast majority of this rich soil has washed down from
- 10 the hillsides?
- 11 THE WITNESS: The history information I
- 12 have -- I've done research when I was in school so
- 13 that wasn't through different plantation people. So I
- 14 understood what was significant to the place because
- 15 I'm from that area. And I love that area so I wanted
- 16 to know what existed. We didn't learn that in public
- 17 schools what existed prior to plantations.
- 18 So -- but I trust the people who actually
- 19 worked the plantation saying that they did truck soil
- 20 in. I'm not going to question that.
- DR. DUDLEY: But do you have any idea where
- 22 they have trucked the soil into? And how much soil
- 23 they have trucked in?
- 24 THE WITNESS: Well, they said from Kunia.
- DR. DUDLEY: But the whole plain, huh?
  - 1 THE WITNESS: I don't have the details to
  - 2 that.

- 3 DR. DUDLEY: Thank you.
- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- 5 Mr. Seitz?
- 6 MS. DUNNE: Sorry. I have a couple
- 7 questions. Ms. Malama, you're not a trained soil
- 8 expert, are you?
- 9 THE WITNESS: No.
- 10 MS. DUNNE: So if you were to hear that the
- 11 soil has been rated by the state as some of the best
- 12 soil, and this is some of the best farmland, you
- 13 wouldn't be able to disagree with that?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yeah. No, I'm not here to
- 15 disagree with that.
- MS. DUNNE: Okay. And I also thought I
- 17 heard your say you had some family members who worked
- 18 at Ma'o Farms? I thought you said something about
- 19 Ma'o Farms.

- 20 THE WITNESS: I said our families worked
- 21 there, not -- they're not working on the 'Ewa Plain.
- MS. DUNNE: Okay. So do you -- do you know
- 23 people that would be interested in working on small
- 24 farms if they could make a living doing that?
- The Witness: That was the discussion as we
  - 1 took apart the Ho'opili, the original plan. So -- and
  - 2 even where I'm working we're looking at net zero
- 3 projects and how you put in wastewater, water and

- 4 allow for that type of gardens per unit. So that type
- 5 of discussions are happening along the 'Ewa Plain.
- 6 MS. DUNNE: Okay. So -- but you think that
- 7 maybe if people could get larger acreage like 10, 20,
- 8 30 acres in long-term leases to farm that land that
- 9 would help people to be able to farm land?
- 10 THE WITNESS: I know that it's not our
- 11 people farming the 'Ewa Plain. So I'm not sure -- I
- 12 mean I know the people who have the leases. And we
- 13 know the people who are farming, actually doing the
- 14 farming, two different -- it's not our people.
- MS. DUNNE: Right. An ideal world would you
- 16 like to see that happen? And do you know the folk
- 17 that would like to see that happen?
- 18 THE WITNESS: None of my kids who are the
- 19 kids that I'm involved with plan to be farmers.
- 20 They're going school for law and engineering. So I
- 21 don't have anything to say about that currently.
- MS. DUNNE: Thank you.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz.
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
  - 1 Thank you for your testimony.
  - 2 MR. DAVIDSON: Lolita Takeda followed by
  - 3 Shannon Wood.

- 4 LOLITA TAKEDA,
- 5 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

- 6 and testified as follows:
- 7 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 9 for the record, please.
- THE WITNESS: Lolita Takeda, 91-1169
- 11 Apartment F, Kama'aha Loop, Kapolei, 96707. Good
- 12 morning, everyone. I'm a resident of Kapolei for 17
- 13 years, an active community volunteer and a mother of
- 14 three young adults.
- When my family first moved to Hawai'i we
- 16 temporarily lived in 'Ewa Beach. After searching for
- 17 the right community my husband and I decided on
- 18 Kapolei for one reason. It was to become the new city
- 19 of O'ahu.

- 20 We were and continue to be attracted to the
- 21 great potential of this new city. Of course, this
- 22 entails accommodating more people, but it also
- 23 includes the addition of new schools, retail
- 24 establishments and much needed services.
- 25 Please approve Ho'opili. Ho'opili will
  - 1 complete the vision set forth by our state and city
  - 2 planners many years ago to create this new city, the
  - 3 very reason we moved here. Thank you for this
  - 4 opportunity and to share my support to D.R. Horton's
  - 5 Ho'opili Project.
  - 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your

- 7 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- 8 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley.
- 10 DR. DUDLEY: Ms. Takeda, you mentioned your
- 11 desire to live in the new city. I've always been
- 12 struck by the fact that we're all just going to have
- 13 one city if Ho'opili is built. Isn't that true? I
- 14 mean won't Ho'opili be the last piece that brings the
- 15 two cities together?

- 16 THE WITNESS: I don't quite understand.
- DR. DUDLEY: You have all the houses of
- 18 Kapolei and then you have the rest of the entire area
- 19 from Hawai'i Kai to Waipahu is city and it's separated
- 20 by the green area right now. But once you fill in
- 21 that green area you're just going to have one city.
- 22 You won't have two cities. It's actually the farms,
- 23 isn't it, that keeps the two cities apart?
- THE WITNESS: Well, I don't see it that way.
- 25 Like I said, when I moved to Kapolei I envision to
  - 1 grow old with the City of Kapolei. I didn't -- I
  - 2 didn't -- I wasn't looking at growing old in the City
  - 3 of Honolulu because I work -- when I just moved to
  - 4 Hawai'i 17 years ago I work in Honolulu.
  - 5 And for a five, six years I drove from
  - 6 Kapolei to Honolulu every day during the week spending
  - 7 hour or two to get to work and it was not fun. It was
  - 8 not fun for my family. It was not beneficial for me

- 9 and my family.
- 10 And that's when I decided that, you know, if
- 11 there's an opportunity for me and my family to live in
- 12 a new city like Kapolei, that would be a very exciting
- 13 future for me to think that I can live, work, play and
- 14 look forward in growing old in the city of Kapolei.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. You know, you mentioned
- 16 it took hours to drive to work and so forth. Don't
- 17 you think that this new project, though, is going to
- 18 put maybe 12,000 cars on the freeway and cause worse
- 19 traffic problems for other people?
- 20 Aren't you supporting something that's
- 21 really going to hurt other people's lifestyle going
- 22 into the city, driving through all this additional
- 23 traffic?

- 24 THE WITNESS: Um, no. I don't see it as
- 25 additional traffic for a whole lot of people. I think
  - 1 with proper, responsible planning with all the parties
  - 2 concerned, the developers, the state and city, county,
  - 3 all the, like I said, the parties concerned with the
  - 4 responsible planning, I trust that they will look all
  - 5 that overall.
  - 6 But what's the impact of the Ho'opili
  - 7 Project just like the University of West O'ahu, the
  - 8 Kroc Center, all these other developments? It's not
  - 9 only the Ho'opili Project that's gonna impact the

- 10 lives of the residents and the people.
- So I think for me to worry about, you know,
- 12 what's the traffic impact to other people it's not --
- 13 I mean I cannot imagine how I would answer that
- 14 question because it's not for me to look on the
- 15 overall impact of that. It's like I said, it takes
- 16 everybody, the developers, the state, the city and
- 17 county, the schools and all of us to look into that.
- But as far as I know that with my family's
- 19 like, you know, with me that should not impact me as
- 20 far as traffic 'cause I would not have to commute from
- 21 Kapolei to Honolulu to make a living. My, my, my
- 22 family I'm hoping they don't have -- 'cause like right
- 23 now I have two young adults that drive from Kapolei
- 24 into US -- to UH Manoa, you know, to go to school.
- 25 And it's not funny financially and physically and
  - 1 mentally.

- 2 I'm just so looking forward to Kapolei
- 3 being, you know, what our state and city has been
- 4 telling us: It's going to be a new city. We're going
- 5 to have schools. We're going to have homes. We're
- 6 going to be able to work and play in our City of
- 7 Kapolei.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, any
- 9 more questions?
- DR. DUDLEY: No. thank you.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties,

- 12 questions?
- MR. SEITZ: No.
- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commission? Thank
- 15 you for your testimony.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 17 MR. DAVIDSON: Shannon Wood followed by Phil
- 18 Lum.
- 19 SHANNON WOOD,
- 20 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 21 and testified as follows:
- 22 THE WITNESS: I so do.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 24 for the record please.
- THE WITNESS: My name is Shannon Wood. My
  - 1 address is 1076 Kahili Street, Kailua, 96734.
  - 2 However, I am here today testifying on behalf of the
  - 3 nonprofit organization I work for, the Windward
  - 4 Ahupua'a Alliance.
  - 5 And I do want to make sure that it is very
  - 6 clear that we long ago stopped being just concerned
  - 7 about things happening in Windward O'ahu when it
  - 8 became apparent that we had to address issues such as
  - 9 solid waste management, planning, water use, et
  - 10 cetera.
  - 11 So now we work on all three levels of
  - 12 government: City and County of Honolulu, which is the

- 13 entire Island of O'ahu; the state of Hawai'i from the
- 14 Northwest Hawaiian Islands all the way down to the
- 15 Island of Hawai'i; and in the United States Government
- 16 as well.

- I am here not to specifically testify in
- 18 opposition or support of this particular development.
- 19 But because of what happened two years ago August when
- 20 the initial application was turned down by the Land
- 21 Use Commission, I realized that it was necessary to go
- 22 to the State Legislature. And I have done so.
- 23 And I am here to talk about what I want to
- 24 see happen by the Legislature. Because of that I'm
- 25 asking that you defer until the Legislature moves
- - 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Excuse me, Ma'am.
  - 3 I think it'd be appropriate for you to limit your
  - 4 testimony to the matter at hand.

forward on this. It's SB-725.

- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes. This has to do with,
- 6 requires the Office of Planning to convene a task
- 7 force to review all requirements under chapter 305
- 8 Hawai'i Revised Statutes and make recommendations to
- 9 ensure that the Land Use Commission considers the
- 10 cumulative and long-term impacts of all pending and
- 11 proposed development requests during its review of a
- 12 classification petition.
- 13 Requires the Task Force with the assistance
- 14 of the Legislative Reference Bureau to report its

- 15 findings. This bill is still alive.
- 16 What I -- what made me be very concerned
- 17 about this in 2009, this application, was that I had
- 18 attended a Supplement Environmental Impact Statement
- 19 Hearing at Kapolei Hale for the third -- not for the
- 20 boiler itself but for H-Power storage facility.
- 21 And there was a population figure provided
- 22 by the Department of Planning and Permitting that
- 23 really upset me. Because I wasn't -- I had never even
- 24 considered the possibility. DPP expects that the
- 25 population by July 1, 2023 on the island of O'ahu will

be 1.45 million people.

- 2 And I began to realize that we had to deal
- 3 with a lot of other issues: Water, transportation
- 4 sewage, a lot of these things. So when I raised this
- 5 issue in August of 2009 I was told that the Land Use
- 6 Commission may, but isn't required to consider the
- 7 cumulative impacts.
- Now, we've got here an application for Koa
- 9 Ridge Makai coming up before you. There's all kinds
- 10 of Transit-Oriented Development, 20 towers in Kaka'ako
- 11 Makai. All of these things are going to have a
- 12 massive impact on our infrastructure.
- 13 And for that reason I want you to seriously
- 14 consider the cumulative impact of not just those
- 15 projects that have already received their approval by

- 16 here and also DPP, but the pending and proposed ones
- 17 as well, because I don't think the Island of O'ahu can
- 18 handle 1.45 million people in a little over 12 years.
- 19 Thank you very much.
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 21 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No questions.
- MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 71
- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commission? Thank
- 2 you for your testimony.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 4 MR. DAVIDSON: Phil Lum followed by Sidney
- 5 Higa.
- 6 PHIL LUM
- 7 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 8 and testified as follows:
- 9 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 11 for the record, please.
- 12 THE WITNESS: My name is Phil Lum. My
- 13 address is 95-757 Pulehulehu Place, Mililani, 96789.
- 14 Good morning and aloha to members of the Land Use
- 15 Commission and other distinguished parties this
- 16 morning. Thank you for this opportunity to testify in
- 17 support of D.R. Horton-Schuler division and its

- 18 proposed Ho'opili community.
- 19 My name is Major Phil Lum. And I represent
- 20 the Salvation Army Ray and Joan Kroc Corps Community
- 21 Center, otherwise known as Kroc Center Hawai'i. And
- 22 Kroc Center is the largest community center of its
- 23 kind in Hawai'i. It is currently under construction.
- The Kroc Center is a 200,000 square foot
- 25 facility that will offer conference and banquet rooms,
  - 1 an education center that includes a preschool, worship
  - 2 and performing arts center, an athletic center, a
  - 3 dormitory for traveling sports teams, a health and
  - 4 wellness center and an aquatic center, and outdoor
  - 5 fields.

- 6 Located on 15 acres of land in East Kapolei
- 7 directly makai of the proposed Ho'opili site, Kroc
- 8 Center Hawai'i is expected to be completed by the end
- 9 of this year. We are excited to be a part of a new
- 10 community and give residents and visitors alike
- 11 endless opportunities to learn, to grow, to build
- 12 dreams and friendships and a place to find sanctuary
- 13 and hope.
- I support Ho'opili because of its role in
- 15 helping to complete the vision to create a vibrant,
- 16 all encompassing new city of Kapolei. The vision set
- 17 forth by our city and state planners decades ago,
- 18 which includes community facilities like the Kroc

- 19 Center Hawai'i, places of higher learning like our
- 20 neighboring University of Hawai'i West O'ahu Campus
- 21 and mixed use master plans like Ho'opili is finally
- 22 being realized.
- For several years we have been working
- 24 closely with the D.R. Horton-Schuler division team and
- 25 other neighbors to ensure the new development in east
- 73
- 1 Kapolei are good for West O'ahu, good for Hawai'i's
- 2 keiki, and good for families across the state.
- 3 I sincerely appreciate this opportunity to
- 4 testify in support of Ho'opili. And I respectfully
- 5 encourage you to support this project. Thank you.
- 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 7 much for your testimony. Parties, any questions?
- 8 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- 10 DR. DUDLEY: Major Lum, I know the Kroc
- 11 Center has had a matching funds kind of program in
- 12 order to raise money. Has D.R. Horton contributed to
- 13 that?
- 14 THE WITNESS: No, they have not.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. I think I just want to
- 16 say welcome to Kapolei.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Thank you. Appreciate that.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club? Mr.
- 19 Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.

- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 22 Thank you for your testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Sidney Higa followed by Pono
- 24 Kealoha.
- 25 xx

- 1 SIDNEY HIGA
- 2 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 3 and testified as follows:
- 4 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 6 for the record please.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Name is Sidney Higa. I live
- 8 at 92-739 Makakilo Drive, Kapolei. My grandparents
- 9 came here to Hawai'i from Okinawa to work and the
- 10 sugar plantations were very vibrant a long time ago.
- 11 They were seeking a better life for themselves and for
- 12 their future children.
- 13 My father's side ultimately got a farm in
- 14 Kahalu'u Valley. It was a taro farm. And all the 12
- 15 kids worked on that taro farm. My father, which was
- 16 one of the youngest children, served in the Marine
- 17 Corps and was in the Korea conflict.
- 18 After he was discharged from the Marine
- 19 Corps he worked at the sugar plantation in 'Ewa
- 20 seeking a better life for his future children.
- 21 My mother worked seeking a better life for

- 22 her future children. I'm the eldest child. And we
- 23 lived at 4181B Atlanta Street 'Ewa Territory of
- 24 Hawai'i as recorded on my certificate of live birth.
- I'm a 24-year veteran having served on

- 1 active duty in the Air Force, came back here to
- 2 Hawai'i in 1978. I got discharged and was a member of
- 3 the Hawai'i Air National Guard. An ultimately I
- 4 changed over to the Air Force Reserves. And I served
- 5 up at US CINCPAC which is today known as PACOF.
- I moved to Makakilo over 30 years ago and
- 7 have been working in government, private industry and
- 8 now am a small business owner seeking a better life
- 9 for my family and my two children and seven
- 10 grandchildren.
- 11 My children, a boy and a girl, both served
- 12 in the United States Air Force on active duty. My
- 13 daughter continues on as a reservist in the Air Force.
- 14 Her husband is on active duty in the Air Force. They
- 15 are fortunate that they live at Hickam.
- So I get to see these grandchildren
- 17 basically all the time whenever they come over, or
- 18 whenever I go to see them. However, my son, because
- 19 he could not find a job here in Hawai'i, lives in
- 20 California. Those grandchildren I do not know other
- 21 than talking to them on the phone or visiting them
- 22 after a 2,500-mile flight.
- 23 My other grandchildren on my daughter's side

- 1 beach.
- 2 This is what we're looking for with
- 3 Ho'opili, having our families here close-by with us,
- 4 being able to spend time with our children and
- 5 grandchildren.
- 6 When my daughter and her son get out of the
- 7 Air Force where are they going to work? Where are
- 8 they going to live? They can't live in military
- 9 housing as they are now.
- 10 We need to have jobs. We need to have
- 11 housing. We need to be able to give our children the
- 12 opportunity to work and live here in Hawai'i just as
- 13 we were given this opportunity. They, of course, are
- 14 our future.
- 15 I also volunteer at Onelauena. I don't know
- 16 if any of you are familiar with that. It's a homeless
- 17 and transitional housing center down in Kalaeloa.
- 18 When I go there every week I get asked if I know of
- 19 any jobs.
- These people are not helpless or hopeless.
- 21 They are willing to work. We just need to create jobs
- 22 so that they can work and be a part of the community.
- 23 We need to be able to create some affordable housing
- 24 for them.

- 1 now by creating jobs and housing. Thank you.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 3 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- 4 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 5 DR. DUDLEY: No questions.
- 6 MR. SEITZ: No.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commission, any
- 8 questions? Thank you for your testimony.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: Pono Kealoha followed by
- 10 Hannah Miyamoto.
- 11 PONO KEALOHA
- 12 THE WITNESS: Aloha. My name is Pono
- 13 Kealoha. I don't swear to tell anything until you guys
- 14 wise up, man.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sir, do you swear
- 16 to --
- 17 THE WITNESS: We are illegally occupied.
- 18 Hey, what -- your laws are built on lies, man. We are
- 19 illegally occupied.
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sir --
- 21 THE WITNESS: I don't need to recognize you
- 22 as telling the truth and asking me to the tell truth
- 23 is a fooling on itself, man.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sir, would you
- 25 like to proceed by telling us your name and address

- 1 for the record?
- 2 THE WITNESS: My name is Pono Kealoha.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: What's your
- 4 address, Pono Keahloha?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Hawai'i.
- 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please proceed.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Here's the point. You guys
- 8 are part of genocide. Do you understand? This is
- 9 what my future mo'opuna have to look forward to. You
- 10 guys not waking up. We have no food growing for
- 11 ourselves. We have 90 something percent is brought
- 12 in. Nothing's gonna change. They got us on a string.
- 13 You guys are all part -- until you guys get
- 14 out of your little box and understand we're all going
- 15 down together. You might stand on my shoulders and I
- 16 might sink first, but we're still going down.
- 17 You understand this corporate greed that's
- 18 taking over this world? It's fu\*\*\*\*\* bull\*\*\*\*, man.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sir, sir, you're
- 20 out of order. Thank you.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, man. The United
- 22 States is out of order, man.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Thank
- 24 you for your testimony.
- 25 THE WITNESS: You guys gotta fu\*\*\*\* wake

- 1 up. You know what? Here's what you need to do.
- 2 Google chem trails, chem clouds. You gotta look at
- 3 the sky.
- 4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: That's right. It's not.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: (Gavel).
- 6 THE WITNESS: We are being sprayed 24/7.
- 7 You care about your future? Look it up. Google chem
- 8 clouds, chem trails. Mahalo.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: Hannah Miyamoto is the next
- 10 witness. Hannah, come on up.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Mahalo.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Hannah Miyamoto followed by
- 13 Alice Fisher.
- 14 HANNAH MIYAMOTO
- 15 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 16 and testified as follows:
- 17 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 19 for the record.

- 20 THE WITNESS: Hannah Miyamoto. I live at
- 21 Hale Wainani G-202. That's UH student housing, 2591
- 22 Dole Street, Honolulu, Hawai'i 96822.
- 23 These are the major reasons why -- okay, I
- 24 should probably start with: Graduate student at UH
- 25 Hawai'i. Trained in engineering and law. And I've

1 been formally active in Sierra Club in Hawai'i,

2 Wisconsin, Minnesota and a life-long conservationist.

- 3 These are the major reasons why the
- 4 Ho'opili boundary change application should be
- 5 approved: The Ho'opili Transit-Oriented Development
- 6 is --
- 7 THE REPORTER: Would you slow down, please.
- 8 THE WITNESS: So sorry -- is a needed
- 9 demonstration of transit-oriented living concepts for
- 10 the residents of Hawai'i, providing a vital
- 11 alternative to land and energy-gobbling auto-oriented
- 12 development.
- 13 Ho'opili is an infill development whose use
- 14 for urban development is consistent with good
- 15 conservation practices, consistent with existing
- 16 regional transit plans -- regional development
- 17 plans --
- 18 MS. ERICKSON: I'm sorry. Could you slow
- 19 down a little bit.
- 20 THE WITNESS: -- that will reduce demand to
- 21 develop outlying rural areas.
- 22 Largely -- Number 3 -- largely due to
- 23 natural conditions peculiar to many Pacific Islands,
- 24 the Ho'opili parcel is not especially suited for
- 25 agriculture.

- 1 Number 4. Keeping the D.R. Horton parcel
- 2 within the agricultural boundary will not stimulate
- 3 agricultural development because land availability is

- 4 not a critical factor retarding Hawaiian agricultural
- 5 development.
- 6 Number 5. No reasonably foreseeable
- 7 scenario for enhanced food security requires increased
- 8 agricultural production, because the two issues are
- 9 largely unconnected. First, as stated by Table 3-20
- 10 of the Final EIS for the Honolulu Rail Transit
- 11 Project, 77 percent of the 3600 passengers boarding
- 12 trains at Ho'opili station in 2030 will arrive by
- 13 cycling or walking.
- 14 This is the fifth highest rate on the entire
- 15 line, and compares with 6 percent at East Kapolei, 13
- 16 percent at Waipahu-West Loch and only 9 percent at
- 17 UH-West O'ahu station. This figure reflects the unique
- 18 ability of transit-oriented development to encourage
- 19 residents and patrons to leave behind their cars and
- 20 rely on transit, cycles and walking instead.
- 21 Transit-oriented development gives priority
- 22 access to transit, bicycles and pedestrians to
- 23 attractive housing, offices, shops and restaurants,
- 24 and discourages automobile use by denying extremely
- 25 convenient automobile accessibility.

- 1 This is especially critical because the
- 2 large parking lots and wide roads required to provide
- 3 automobile access discourage walking and cycling and
- 4 make these modes excessively unsafe.
- 5 Honolulu County, and the state of Hawai'i

- 6 need Ho'opili to show residents that conserving land
- 7 and reducing energy use need not diminish the quality
- 8 of life of island residents, but rather enhances it,
- 9 increasing comfort and feelings of security.
- 10 Ultimately -- second. If the D.R. Horton
- 11 parcel is left as agriculture, it will soon be a land
- 12 of anomalous land use -- island of anomalous land use
- 13 surrounded by medium density commercial and
- 14 residential development, a major freeway and
- 15 milti-lane expressway, a major new university served
- 16 by sanitary sewer mains and cut through by an elevated
- 17 rail transit line.

- 18 Moreover, the homes to be constructed there
- 19 will have to go elsewhere since the population of
- 20 Honolulu County rose 0.8 percent per year from 2000 to
- 21 2010. Due to the high cost of land in Central
- 22 Honolulu, the pressure to construct sprawling
- 23 automobile-oriented developments like Mililani may be
- 24 irresistible, and will require additional major
- 25 infrastructure construction under any circumstances.
  - 1 Third. As expressed by Hawaii-born Stanford
  - 2 University professor Peter Vitousek in his 2004 book,
  - 3 "Nutrient Cycling and Limitation: Hawai'i as a Model
- 4 System", lands like the D.R. Horton parcel are most
- 5 likely deficient in potassium, nitrogen and even
- 6 carbon, which are necessary for agricultural

- 7 production without relatively high fertilizer
- 8 application.
- 9 Mostly because of the relatively low bird
- 10 population, infrequent lightning, and absence of
- 11 recent glaciation, soil fertility in Hawai'i is
- 12 concentrated on slopes which are replenished by
- 13 minerals leached from volcanic rock deposits.
- 14 Flatlands like the D.R. Horton parcel are
- 15 relatively deficient in these nutrients because of
- 16 their distance from slopes. And we've all heard
- 17 testimony from the other sugar manager about that soil
- 18 input, those nutrient inputs.
- 19 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me. Thirty seconds.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I'll do my best. In
- 21 addition -- fourth, the cost of labor is the chief
- 22 factor preventing the revival of O'ahu agriculture.
- 23 Tens of thousands of acres of land like north of
- 24 Wahiawa, most of it good sloping land, and stand
- 25 fallow because farming is largely uneconomic on O'ahu.

- 1 Finally, given the amount of time and
- 2 long-term investment needed to grow, harvest and
- 3 process food crops, no foreseeable disaster or war
- 4 could be warded against by preserving farmland.
- 5 A major hurricane would destroy crops in the
- 6 field and cut off roads and bridges needed to
- 7 transport food. A major tsunami or earthquake would
- 8 also destroy roads. And all disasters might destroy

- 9 any stored food.
- 10 Likewise, if more farmland than currently
- 11 available was suddenly necessary, existing residences
- 12 could be evacuated and the land turned over to food
- 13 production.
- 14 Urban conversation of farmland is occurring
- 15 within the city limits of Detroit, Michigan now
- 16 because agriculture is now the most valuable use for
- 17 many square miles of this depopulated city.
- In addition, city parks were plowed and
- 19 planted in Japan in the spring of 1945; Japanese
- 20 cities also provided ample labor for managing these
- 21 emergency rice crops.

- 22 And I conclude by saying that if we really
- 23 want food security we need to work on making our
- 24 harbors more reliant. And we need to prepare for
- 25 disasters to our roads and bridges because that's the
  - 1 most likely disaster we're likely to face. Thank you.
  - 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
  - 3 testimony. Parties, any questions?
  - 4 MR. KUDO: No questions.
  - 5 DR. DUDLEY: No questions.
  - 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
  - 7 Sierra Club, any questions?
  - 8 MS. CERULLO: No.
  - 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz?

- 10 MR. SEITZ: No.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 12 Thank you for your testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Alice Fisher followed by
- 14 Jobey North.

- 15 ALICE FISHER,
- 16 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 17 and testified as follows:
- 18 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 20 much. Name and address for the record.
- 21 THE WITNESS: My name is Alice D. Fisher. I
- 22 live at 4300 Waialae Avenue, Honolulu 96816. I am here
- 23 in opposition to the Ho'opili Project by D.R. Horton.
- 24 However, I wish to say before I do another thing that
- 25 I am extremely sympathetic to the plight of the
  - 1 construction workers, highly intelligent, versatile
  - 2 people just needing jobs.
  - I was born in 1926. And grew up in the
  - 4 Great Depression. And I understand what poverty and
  - 5 worry is. I think that the answer for Hawai'i is for
  - 6 us to put these fine people to work on our
- 7 infrastructure which is in such bad shape that we are
- 8 now trucking sewage.
- 9 We are going to have to use tax money on
- 10 these thing anyway. And we should start doing this as
- 11 soon as possible. I urge everybody to go to the

- 12 Legislature and to work on having these jobs start
- 13 being available as soon as possible.
- I am reassured by the fact that you are all
- 15 business oriented and understand that there is a huge
- 16 inventory, millions of homes overhanging the national
- 17 market of single-family homes. Alan Greenspan, who
- 18 was head of the Federal Reserve, could and, indeed,
- 19 was obligated to avoid this disaster by raising
- 20 interest rates and margin requirements in 2004 and
- 21 2005. Instead, left the interest rates far too low
- 22 while accepting accolades of those who proceeded to
- 23 make vast amounts of money off of the results.
- 24 He has since confessed to having been very
- 25 wrong. And, of course, he wasn't alone. The other
  - 1 members of the Federal Reserve went right along. He
  - 2 has confessed to having been very wrong.
  - 3 But now we are facing years of misery as a
  - 4 result. And now he has actually recently come out
  - 5 with a possible suggestion that one way to start
  - 6 solving the problem would be by demolishing large
  - 7 numbers of the unoccupied, almost worthless houses.
  - 8 In fact on occasion this has already taken place is
  - 9 some places.

- 10 Another proposal has been offered by the
- 11 Federal Reserve Member Elizabeth Duke. It would be to
- 12 put the houses on the market for rent. Unfortunately

- 13 many of them would require some cleaning up if they
- 14 had been unoccupied for several years.
- And then the organization and actual work of
- 16 renting them to financially appropriate prospects
- 17 would require a fair amount of expense. And whether
- 18 the Congress would go along with this is uncertain.
- 19 This sort of thing is needed in places like
- 20 Nevada, Florida, but surely not here, our politicians
- 21 say. However, if you look closely there are warning
- 22 signs. The management of new condominiums acknowledge
- 23 that they are only putting a few units on the market
- 24 at a time to give the illusion that occupancy rate is
- 25 higher than is actually the case.
- 1 There are an increasing number of empty
- 2 stores. And as your eyes travel up there are more and
- 3 more vacancy signs in them in the upper windows of
- 4 commercial buildings.

- 5 Now the government is planning to use empty
- 6 schools for office space rather than renting from the
- 7 private sector. Most worrisome is that squatters are
- 8 moving into neglected buildings with the danger of
- 9 fire and other kinds of problems that this implies for
- 10 the neighborhoods where this occurs.
- 11 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, Alice, 30 seconds.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Ah! Optimists point to the
- 13 slight rise in the stocks recently. However, it is
- 14 due to the change in the construction of multi -- this

- 15 is a really important issue -- it is due to the
- 16 construction of multi-family dwellings for rental in
- 17 the inner cities, not for purchase.
- 18 Ironically, the wisest thing you could do
- 19 for D.R. Horton would be to deny their request now
- 20 before they use up any more money on lawyers and
- 21 planning. Otherwise they will probably face years of
- 22 waiting with their money tied up, as builders did in
- 23 Japan after their housing bubble burst.
- 24 On the other hand, agricultural land will be
- 25 increasing in price. If you listen to savvy stock
  - 1 analysts they point to increasing food prices, not
  - 2 only here but worldwide. There's a term "the new
  - 3 normal". Well, the new normal is that this land is
  - 4 worth more undeveloped than it would be covered with
  - 5 houses and the accompanying asphalt roads with the
  - 6 need for large quantities of water and electricity.
  - 7 Thank you very much.

- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 9 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commission? Thank
- 12 you, Alice for your testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Joby North followed by Kent
- 14 Fonoimoana.
- 15 JOBY NORTH

- 16 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 17 and testified as follows:
- 18 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 20 for the record.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Joby S. North, II. 2976 Ala
- 22 Ilima Street, Honolulu, Hawai'i 96818. Mr. Chair,
- 23 Members of the Commission and guests. Thank you. My
- 24 name is Joby North. I'm the vice president of the
- 25 Hawai'i Laborers Union Local 368.
- 90
  - 1 The merits of the Ho'opili Project are best
  - 2 presented by the developer. The Hawai'i Laborers
  - 3 Union wishes to focus on the critical need for jobs.
  - 4 Demonstrations are occurring in Hawai'i and nationwide
  - 5 and in some 82 countries. One of the major reasons
  - 6 for this unrest is the serious economic inequality due
  - 7 in large part to unemployment and underemployment.
  - 8 People want and need decent paying jobs to care for
  - 9 their families and live the American dream.
  - 10 The federal government is in a gridlock when
  - 11 it comes to job creation. So we need to encourage
  - 12 private investors like D.R. Horton to step up to the
  - 13 plate. And D.R. Horton is doing just that.
  - 14 Ho'opili will create some \$4.6 billion in
  - 15 economic activity over 20 years and create 7,000 new
  - 16 local jobs and some 27,000 construction, professional
  - 17 and support related positions over the life of the

- 18 project. This project will be one of Hawai'i's
- 19 economic drivers, excluding the military, that could
- 20 sustain Hawai'i in this unstable economic period.
- 21 Developer D.R. Horton has kept its promise
- 22 to work with the community and the public entity to
- 23 address previous concerns raised by the Department of
- 24 Agriculture and Department of Transportation.
- D.R. Horton over the last six years has
  - 1 respectfully reached out to the hundreds of residents,
  - 2 community leaders, local businesses, cultural and
  - 3 agricultural experts, and government entities.
  - 4 They listened and maintained an open and
  - 5 transparent process informing the stakeholders and
  - 6 public and thereafter amended their project and
  - 7 application substantially.

- 8 On behalf of the thousands of tradesmen and
- 9 tradeswomen and those workers who stand to be employed
- 10 because of the Ho'opili Project, we sincerely request
- 11 a consideration of the Land Use Commission to grant
- 12 this application. We extend our appreciation for the
- 13 Land Use Commission for allowing us to submit this
- 14 testimony. Thank you.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 16 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?

- 19 DR. DUDLEY: Sir, I'd just like to ask you:
- 20 Just a few years back we had Campbell Estate coming
- 21 before the Commission asking for a change of zoning --
- 22 change of land use designation from ag to urban for
- 23 the area called Kapolei East. They have 6500 homes
- 24 already zoned and already ready to go out there.
- Do you union folks ever talk with them about
  - 1 "Why aren't we building those houses?" Well, that's
  - 2 my question.

- 3 THE WITNESS: Yes, we do. And we understand
- 4 that they're in development as well and there's
- 5 projects that are ongoing and projects that are on the
- 6 books to get going. But the project that we're
- 7 speaking of today is Ho'opili.
- 8 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. You know, if we've got
- 9 other projects that are already ready to go and you
- 10 folks are talking with them, what makes you think
- 11 Ho'opili is going to go faster than them? I mean
- 12 they're already completely zoned, completed entitled,
- 13 6500 homes.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Because Ho'opili is the
- 15 project that's at forefront today to start going and
- 16 to develop jobs, to create homes for our families, for
- 17 our kids, for our future. That's what we're here
- 18 today. We're not here for Castle & Cooke or anything
- 19 else. We're here for Ho'opili today. We support any
- 20 job creation, anything that's going to stimulate the

- 21 economy for the state of Hawai'i.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. You know, wouldn't you
- 23 think that they would be building houses right now if
- 24 the economic situation was such that they could
- 25 probably build?

- 1 THE WITNESS: Castle & Cooke is building
- 2 houses right now.
- 3 DR. DUDLEY: I'm talking about Campbell
- 4 Estate right now. But Castle & Cooke is? Yes, okay.
- 5 What about Campbell Estate and the other guys? I mean
- 6 34,000 houses that are possible to build? Shouldn't
- 7 somebody out there be buildin' houses?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Somebody out there should be
- 9 doing a lot of the things to stimulate the economy for
- 10 the state of Hawai'i and the growth, the secured
- 11 growth for our future. And that's why we're here
- 12 today and that's what we're discussing.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. But it looks to me like
- 14 those people who have gone on ahead of us would be the
- 15 people -- I mean doesn't it kind of make sense that
- 16 Horton's going to be kind of couple years from now
- 17 doing the same thing those guys are doin'? Aren't
- 18 they just really --
- 19 THE WITNESS: Horton is doing what they're
- 20 doing, what they can. Horton is not going to save
- 21 the state. Horton is not going to save the country.

- 22 They're doing what they can, what's in their plan,
- 23 what's in their abilities.
- The rest of the people I assume as doing as
- 25 well in what they can. And when they step forward and 94
  - 1 do and come forward with what their plan is and what
  - 2 to be done, then I'm sure we will be here again with
  - 3 that discussion for those questions for those people.
  - 4 DR. DUDLEY: Good. Thank you very much.
  - 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club? Mr.
  - 6 Seitz?
  - 7 MR. SEITZ: Yes, I have a few questions. If
  - 8 I heard you correctly, I thought you testified that
  - 9 your union and you would support any projects that
  - 10 would create jobs. Was that what you said?
  - 11 THE WITNESS: We're supporting the economic
  - 12 growth for the state of Hawai'i and for our members
  - 13 and for any other person that's unemployed in the
  - 14 state of Hawai'i.
  - MR. SEITZ: And when you decide which
  - 16 projects to support do you take into account the
  - 17 long-term consequences for the quality of life for
  - 18 people in Hawai'i?
  - 19 THE WITNESS: Oh, yeah. The long-term
  - 20 account for the quality of life for Hawai'i represents
  - 21 our families, our kids, our grandchildren and their
  - 22 grandchildren and their children.
  - MR. SEITZ: And in this case did you take

- 1 for people on O'ahu and elsewhere in the state of
- 2 Hawai'i?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Yes. And those people are
- 4 willing to be relocated to other areas so they can
- 5 produce food. And I don't see any of those people in
- 6 this room today opposing this project.
- 7 MR. SEITZ: How do you know they're willing
- 8 to be relocated?
- 9 THE WITNESS: They're not here opposing it.
- 10 MR. SEITZ: Are you aware of the terms of
- 11 the lease with Horton that prevent them from speaking
- 12 out publicly to oppose this project? Are you aware of
- 13 that?
- 14 THE WITNESS: No.
- MR. SEITZ: If I were to tell you that Aloun
- 16 Farms specifically is precluded from taking a position
- 17 on this project by the terms of its lease, would that
- 18 change your impression as to why they're not here?
- 19 THE WITNESS: No.
- 20 MR. SEITZ: You don't care what their
- 21 opinion is, do you?
- 22 THE WITNESS: I care the opinion of the
- 23 people that need jobs. I care about the economy of
- 24 the state of Hawai'i. I care about my family and

- 1 home and to work. And, you know, we can't stop the
- 2 growth of our island, the growth of population. It's
- 3 here and this is an option. This is a tool to help in
- 4 something that's inevitable.
- 5 MR. SEITZ: What do you say to the 180 or so
- 6 people who already work at Aloun Farms who are not
- 7 going to have jobs if is this project proceeds?
- 8 Their farms, as I understand, will be
- 9 relocated and they will still have jobs. That's what
- 10 you understand.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. SEITZ: But if, in fact, there is no
- 13 actual plan to relocate Aloun Farms to preserve those
- 14 jobs and preserve the food production, would that
- 15 alter your opinion?
- 16 THE WITNESS: No.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: Thank you. Nothing further.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 19 questions? Tobey, thank you for your testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Kent Fonoimoana followed by
- 21 Ali'i Tasi Ponder.
- 22 KENT FONOIMOANA
- 23 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 24 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 2 for the record.
- 3 THE WITNESS: 56-423 Pahelehala Loop,
- 4 Kahuku, Hawai'i 96731. Good morning, Commissioners.
- 5 Thank you for the opportunity to opine. My name is
- 6 Kent Fonoimoana. Born and raised here on the Island
- 7 of O'ahu pre-statehood. I'm wearing a couple of hats.
- 8 I am the co-chair for Defend O'ahu
- 9 Coalition, if you folks are familiar with the term
- 10 Keep the country country. You folks probably have
- 11 seen our bumper stickers. We have 4,000 supporters.
- 12 And we have sold approximately 29,000 bumper stickers
- 13 on this island. And our mission statement is to
- 14 protect O'ahu, particularly the North Shore from urban
- 15 sprawl.
- 16 As a former executive board member of the
- 17 Hawai'i Carpenters Union I support jobs for my union
- 18 brothers and sisters, non-union too, but not as much.
- 19 And I understand the plight that they're in. We went
- 20 through some lean times back in the '80s when we went
- 21 out on strike.
- To remove productive ag land is not a wise
- 23 move for the common good of our island. Eighty-five
- 24 percent of food brought in from somewhere else is not
- 25 sustainable for us. Is it possible -- can I ask a

- 1 question for everyone? Do we all support local
- 2 agriculture? I do. Anybody else? For those of us
- 3 who didn't raise your hand that tells me you don't;
- 4 that you would rather keep going down this same road.
- 5 Sooner or later something not too pleasant
- 6 is going to occur: Shipping strike, some sort of a
- 7 natural disaster where we will not be able to be
- 8 sustainable. I'm not here to speak against the
- 9 project or for it. I'm here to speak for the
- 10 preservation of ag land.
- 11 I'm also on the Ko'olauloa Neighborhood
- 12 Board, ag chairman. And we are in the process of
- 13 drafting a resolution to preserve current ag land
- 14 that's under production, much of which is Aloun Farms.
- 15 They're the one most viable farm that's producing on
- 16 this island.

- 17 And to take that out of production and move
- 18 them somewhere else is kind of counter-productive to
- 19 sustainability. I thank you for the time. Aloha.
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 21 much. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Yee.
- MR. YEE: Just briefly. I appreciate the
- 25 background of your experience. But I just want to be

1 clear. Are you speaking on behalf of the Defend O'ahu

2 Coalition? Or are you speaking --

- 3 THE WITNESS: Yes I am.
- 4 MR. YEE: -- on your own behalf. Okay. So
- 5 is the position of the Defend O'ahu Coalition--
- 6 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 7 MR. YEE: Do you know if they submitted
- 8 written testimony in this case?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Where to?
- 10 MR. YEE: To the Land Use Commission.
- 11 THE WITNESS: There was a communications
- 12 back and forth with other supporters. And to my
- 13 knowledge that they were not accepting written
- 14 testimony. I may be wrong on that. But that's the
- 15 information that I had received.
- 16 MR. YEE: For your information I think if
- 17 the Defend O'ahu Coalition, or actually any member of
- 18 the public, wants to submit something in writing as
- 19 their testimony to the Land Use Commission, it's my
- 20 understanding they may. And in fact if people wanted
- 21 to they certainly could submit that and only summarize
- 22 their oral testimony so they don't have to rush
- 23 through their testimony.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Do you have a due date on when
- 25 they're going to shut down testimony for supplying
  - 1 that?

- 2 MR. YEE: I don't. But if you're interested
- 3 I would just submit it. Sorry.

- 4 THE WITNESS: Can you email me that
- 5 information?
- 6 MR. YEE: We'll talk later.
- 7 MR. DAVIDSON: Sir, you can submit written
- 8 testimony at any time in the proceeding. That's just
- 9 part of the process.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I'm not familiar with the
- 11 process.
- MR. YEE: No further discussion.
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- DR. DUDLEY: No questions.
- MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 17 questions? Thank you for your testimony.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 19 MR. DAVIDSON: Ali'itasi Ponder followed by
- 20 Candace Fujikane.
- 21 ALI'ITASI PONDER,
- 22 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 23 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
  - 1 for the record.

- 2 THE WITNESS: Ali'itasi Ponder. And I'm at
- 3 56-423 Pahelehala Loop in Kahuku. Just before I came
- 4 in I was speaking to somebody from so-called the
- 5 "other side." And she was very nice. We've been

- 6 talking out in the hall a little bit here and there.
- 7 And she said, "I'm so sorry we're on opposite sides."
- 8 And I said, "Actually, I don't think of if that way.
- 9 I think we're all on one side, which is we're all
- 10 trying to figure it out."
- 11 I'm grateful that we're all here willing to
- 12 try to figure it out, understanding that we will all
- 13 be impacted by this choice. So in the time in our
- 14 country with the 99 percent have caught our attention,
- 15 I think we need to consider ourselves part of the
- 16 100 percent. Because 100 percent of us need to eat.
- 17 So I think that makes a lot of common ground for us.
- 18 Historically Hawai'i has been known for its
- 19 wisdom, its knowledge, its ability to be sustaining.
- 20 We are paradise for the rest of the world. I wonder
- 21 if we would have that reputation today if the
- 22 missionaries, whalers, whoever found us way back when
- 23 arrived, and they saw that we had paved over our most
- 24 fertile places to grow food and that we were reliant
- 25 on anybody who happened to get food to us.

- 2 culture. Certainly we wouldn't be a green culture.
- 3 We wouldn't be considered paradise. So unless today,
- 4 you know, people want to sell tickets to come in and
- 5 find out, how is it people took paradise, a place that
- 6 is so fertile, managed well, we could not just feed

- 7 all of us but feed plenty of other people, how did we
- 8 waste that opportunity so that they could all learn
- 9 how not to do it?
- 10 I think we have a great opportunity right
- 11 now to make our knowledge and wisdom count and to set
- 12 an example for our nation. Common sense shouldn't be
- 13 sacrificed and called progress. Plans are ideally
- 14 based on common sense. And when the variables change
- 15 you change the plan. We're heading to the beach, it's
- 16 raining, we change the plan.
- 17 So I don't -- I'm not knowledgeable enough
- 18 about the O'ahu Plan. But I do know that in today's
- 19 economy and today's climate all the things that are
- 20 occurring right now we need to come up with a plan
- 21 that makes sense now. It doesn't matter what we said
- 22 we were going to do before, if before it made sense to
- 23 build on fertile land because we just thought that,
- 24 you know, resources would be continuous without our
- 25 having to participate in that support of it being
  - 1 continuous. But now we've realized differently.
  - 2 Shouldn't our current plan reflect our current
  - 3 awareness?

- 4 A plan without common sense is the
- 5 perfection and execution of a bad idea or actually a
- 6 no idea. We have no idea what we're doing when we
- 7 give away our chance to feed ourselves. There are
- 8 more places to build houses than there are to grow

- 9 food.
- 10 So it's just common sense to make use of the
- 11 places that are most fertile to grow our food and to
- 12 look at the other places to build. I mean that just
- 13 makes sense. We don't have our food prepared in the
- 14 bathroom. And we don't do things that we normally do
- 15 in the bathroom in the kitchen.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me. Could you
- 17 summarize in 30 seconds.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Rather than be on the side of
- 19 the 1 percent ignoring the obvious, we need to find a
- 20 need and fill it. We need food. We have the land.
- 21 We have the soil. We have the knowledge. Now we need
- 22 our leadership to align themselves with the needs of
- 23 the people. Thank you.

1

- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 25 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- - 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?

MR. KUDO: No questions.

- 3 DR. DUDLEY: Ms. Ali'itasi, I'm struck by
- 4 the fact that you and Mr. Fonoimoana came in from the
- 5 Kahuku area. What drives you to come so far to speak
- 6 about something that doesn't concern you?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Well, humanity concerns me.
- 8 Hawai'i concerns me. The culture of our people
- 9 concerns me. Doing things that are wise and smart

- 10 concern me. I'm a counselor. I encourage people to do
- 11 wise things. When I see something that's not wise I
- 12 feel it my responsibility to show up and to provide
- 13 support for something that can affect many generations
- 14 to come.
- 15 We don't have children of our own. We're
- 16 not doing this out of a selfish need or personal need
- 17 to make sure that we have something for just
- 18 ourselves. We would rather inconvenience ourselves by
- 19 driving out here by supporting wind farm, if that's
- 20 what is best for our whole state. We don't believe
- 21 this is the wise thing.
- MR. DUDLEY: Thank you very much.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties,
- 24 questions?

- MR. KUDO: No questions.
  - 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
  - 2 Thank you for your testimony.
  - 3 MR. DAVIDSON: Candace Fujikane followed by
  - 4 Kapua Ruiz.
  - 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Good morning,
  - 6 Candace.
  - 7 CANDACE FUJIKANE,
  - 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
  - 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address

- 12 for the record, please.
- 13 THE WITNESS: Candace Fujikane. 1733 Donagho
- 14 Road, Honolulu, Hawai'i 96822. I think it's still
- 15 morning. Good morning, everyone. I have submitted
- 16 written testimony and there are two tables there that
- 17 might be useful, as I'm speaking, to look at.
- I am opposed to D.R. Horton's Petition for
- 19 Reclassification of 1,553 acres from the Agricultural
- 20 District to the Urban District. Many have spoken very
- 21 powerfully about the dire circumstances we are in in
- 22 terms of our food security in Hawai'i. I wanted to
- 23 raise two concerns that support those concerns.
- The first is the inflation of numbers
- 25 regarding edible crop production on O'ahu.
  - 1 And second the over-emphasis on farmlands in
  - 2 Kunia and the North Shore as a cure-all to our present
  - 3 agricultural problems.

- 4 First, I'm ever concerned about the ways
- 5 that acreage of farmland on O'ahu, often represented
- 6 as 11,000 acres, is inflated with non-edible crops.
- 7 When we make a distinction between edible and
- 8 non-edible crops, the acreage in edible crops is
- 9 actually 4,800 acres.
- Therefore the 1,497 acres of leased
- 11 agricultural land in the project site represent
- 12 32 percent of land in edible crop production on the

- 13 island of O'ahu.
- 14 Statewide edible crops total 11,400 acres.
- 15 And the Petition Area represents 13 percent of the
- 16 statewide edible crop acreage. So this data on crop
- 17 acreage was compiled by Plasch Econ Pacific, LLC in
- 18 O'ahu Agricultural Situation Outlook and Issues,
- 19 February 2011, which was prepared for the Department
- 20 of Planning and Permitting. And it's posted on the
- 21 DPP web site.

- 22 Plasch states in the executive summary that,
- 23 quote, "In 2008 O'ahu had about 11,000 acres in crop."
- 24 End quote. But 6,200 acres of that number is in
- 25 non-edible crops. So I've attached a table from that
  - 1 report with the figures for vegetable and fruit
  - 2 acreages. So if you take a look at the first table
  - 3 for 2008, Fruits: 900 acres are listed. Then for
  - 4 vegetables and melons: 3,900 acres.
  - 5 So this number, 4,800 acres in edible crops
  - 6 on O'ahu, is a key number for us to think when you
  - 7 think about food production. A boundary amendment in
  - 8 this case would result in the loss of 32 percent of
  - 9 O'ahu's edible crop production.
- 10 I'd also like to voice my concern about the
- 11 ways that Plasch's report to the DPP provides an
- 12 overly optimistic account of 30,000 acres of good
- 13 farmland on O'ahu outside the growth boundaries,
- 14 mainly in upper Kunia, the North Shore and Kahuku.

- 15 If we scrutinize that number, however, we
- 16 begin to see that landowners in these areas are land
- 17 banking their property in hopes of achieving their own
- 18 boundary amendments.
- 19 To give you just one example, Plasch lists
- 20 lands in Kunia that include, quote, "about 560 acres
- 21 owned by the state and about 2,519 acres abutting
- 22 Schofield Barracks owned by an organization
- 23 affiliated with the US Army," end quote.
- 24 That 2,519 acres was purchased from the
- 25 James Campbell Company by Army Hawai'i Family Housing,
  - 1 a partnership between U.S. Army and ACTUS Land Lease.
  - 2 In April 29, 2007 the Pacific Business News reported
  - 3 that Jeff Cangemi, the project director for Army
  - 4 Hawai'i Family Housing, had stated that the
  - 5 partnership views the purchase as quote, "A land
  - 6 banking play for Army Hawai'i Family Housing for
  - 7 future needs," end quote.
  - 8 In another example Plasch states that,
  - 9 quote, "About 8,500 acres of the irrigated land on the
  - 10 North Shore are not fallow or used for grazing cattle
  - 11 and remain available for crop farming. Most of the
  - 12 available lands on the North Shore are owned by
  - 13 Kamehameha Schools," end quote. That's on Page 28 of
  - 14 his report.
  - 15 Yet, as discussed at the Agricultural Focus

- 16 Group Meeting for the Honolulu General Plan Update
- 17 held on February 23, 2011, the summary explains,
- 18 quote, "Of 6,000 acres owned by Kamehameha Schools in
- 19 the North Shore, about 2500 acres is currently
- 20 irrigated."
- 21 The summary further explains, quote, "In
- 22 many areas where land is available the old plantation
- 23 infrastructure needs major improvements and very few
- 24 landowners can afford the costs. Water availability
- 25 is the main obstacle preventing Kamehameha Schools
- 109
- 1 from leasing its vacant North Shore lands," end quote.
- When we consider these two factors in
- 3 reassessing available farmlands, landowners land
- 4 banking their property for possible urbanization, and
- 5 the availability of water, then we begin to see how
- 6 precarious our agricultural future is.
- 7 These are urgent concerns about the future
- 8 of sustainable agriculture in Hawai'i. In this light
- 9 I hope you will consider a denial of the Petitioner's
- 10 request for reclassification of agricultural lands.
- 11 Thank you. (Applause).
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 13 testimony. Petitioner, do you have any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties? County?
- 16 State? Dr. Dudley? Sierra Club?
- 17 MS. CERULLO: I just want to ask one thing.

- 18 I represent Sierra Club. I just wanted to ask you if
- 19 you're aware, you probably are, but Bruce Plasch, who
- 20 authored that report, are you aware that he is
- 21 Petitioner's expert on agriculture?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yes. I did find that out only
- 23 yesterday, very recently.
- MS. CERULLO: Thank you.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz.
- 110
- 1 MR. SEITZ: Yes, I had some questions.
- 2 First of all, can you tell us what your background is,
- 3 what you do for a living?
- 4 THE WITNESS: I'm an English professor. But
- 5 what I teach are land struggles in Hawai'i. And I
- 6 have my students -- we map out land struggle. We
- 7 look at narratives about mapping. We look at state
- 8 documents like Final Environmental Impact Statements.
- 9 And we look at how land is represented in these kinds
- 10 of documents as well as in the mo'olelo and the
- 11 literatures of Hawai'i.
- MR. SEITZ: Based upon the testimony that
- 13 you've just provided, if this project were approved
- 14 and Aloun Farms were required to relocate, do you know
- 15 where they could productively relocate to?
- 16 THE WITNESS: No. Because the kinds of
- 17 crops grown in that low elevation cannot be grown in
- 18 the higher elevations of the North Shore and the Kunia

- 19 areas.
- MR. SEITZ: Thank you.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 22 questions? Thank you for your testimony. Holly, how
- 23 are you doing?
- THE REPORTER: Imua.
- 25 (Laughter)

- 1 MR. DAVIDSON: Kapua Ruiz followed by
- 2 Alfonso Oliver. And we have one, two, three, four,
- 3 five -- we have seven signed up testifies at this
- 4 point.
- 5 KAPUA RUIZ
- 6 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 7 and testified as follows:
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 10 much. Name and address for the record.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Aloha, Commission, and all the
- 12 guests that are here. My name is Kapua Ruiz. I live
- 13 at 94-1043 Mawele Street, Waipahu, Hawai'i.
- I just want to let you know that I think I
- 15 might be getting a parking ticket. I wasn't going to
- 16 leave without sharing my opinion with you folks today.
- 17 I'm going to miss class too. I'm a grad student at UH
- 18 Manoa.
- 19 Basically we need clean air to breathe,
- 20 clean water to drink and locally grown food to eat. I

- 21 would prefer that but as things have gone that's not
- 22 so. If you grant the developer's wish and green
- 23 light -- and green light this project, I foresee a
- 24 future where we will (A) bring in more vog and smog
- 25 emitted from more cars on our roads; we'll run out of

- 1 water because there isn't enough.
- 2 When you drive down the Wai'anae Coast you
- 3 will see, I think, signs posted up by the Board of
- 4 Water Supply to conserve. So keep that in mind
- 5 there's not enough water.
- 6 And (C) (sic) traffic is going to be a
- 7 beast. Because if we allow the development of 12,000
- 8 additional homes to be built on the 'Ewa Plain you can
- 9 times that by two. There's going to be 24 -- there
- 10 might be 24,000 more vehicles on our roads. So keep
- 11 that in mind.
- 12 With that being said, I really believe that
- 13 we lack the infrastructure to permit this development
- 14 to happen. The water is gonna run out. Traffic is
- 15 gonna be hell. We're going to be late to work which
- 16 will effect productivity in the long run. To me it
- 17 doesn't make any sense to propose building a
- 18 residential community when we don't have the rail up
- 19 or the University of Hawai'i campus built yet.
- 20 I'm just a citizen. I keep myself posted by
- 21 reading the news. And I'm kind of surprised that they

- 22 haven't built the infrastructure of the UH of Hawai'i
- 23 West O'ahu campus yet. So I don't know what's up with
- 24 that.
- 25 Basically where are these people going to
- 113
- 1 go? To town? They won't make it in time to wherever
- 2 they have to go because they're going to have to face
- 3 traffic every day. Let's see. So I say no, no to
- 4 Ho'opili. We need to malama ka 'aina. We should
- 5 create industry and support agriculture. Since we
- 6 have the land why don't we invest in it?
- 7 O'ahu seriously needs to go green and we
- 8 need to embrace sustainability. 'Cause when we're
- 9 facing a natural disaster -- we're overdue for a
- 10 hurricane. I don't know if people are aware of that.
- 11 But I think it's going to be the worst hurricane for
- 12 the state of Hawai'i to be seen.
- 13 With that being said, where is our food
- 14 gonna come from? What happens when everyone buys all
- 15 the cases of water at the store, you know like when we
- 16 run out of water? Because we're going to be told to
- 17 conserve. Gotta keep those things in mind.
- 18 We need to work with what we have. Please,
- 19 Commission, don't waste any more of our taxpayer dime
- 20 to allow for such a short sighted project to slip
- 21 through the assembly line. We've got no time.
- 22 Basically I think you should prioritize your
- 23 projects. Get the UH of Hawai'i West O'ahu going.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 2 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- 3 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 5 questions? Thank you for being here today to provide
- 6 testimony.
- 7 MR. DAVIDSON: Alfonso Oliver followed by
- 8 Representative Cabanilla.
- 9 ALFONSO OLIVER
- 10 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 11 and testified as follows:
- 12 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 14 for the record.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Alfonso Oliver 91-2020
- 16 La'akona Place, 'Ewa Beach, Hawai'i. 96706. Aloha
- 17 honorable members, board members of the State Land Use
- 18 Commission. I want to read a written testimony from
- 19 our business manager Peter Ganaban Laborers Union
- 20 Local 368.
- 21 "My name is Peter Ganaba. I'm the business
- 22 manager, secretary treasurer of the Hawai'i Laborer's
- 23 Union Local 368. The Hawai'i Laborer's Union
- 24 represents over 5,000 members in construction,

25 landscape, environmental and non-construction sectors.

- 1 I especially submit this testimony on behalf of our
- 2 many members who now call West O'ahu home. We are in
- 3 strong support of the D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes, LLC's
- 4 request to amend the Agricultural Land Use District
- 5 Boundaries into the Urban Land Use District for
- 6 approximately 1,553 acres of land at Honouliuli
- 7 District 'Ewa District, O'ahu, Hawai'i.
- 8 "Ho'opili is another step towards completing
- 9 our Second City on the 'Ewa Plain along with the
- 10 University of Hawai'i, West O'ahu, the Kroc Center,
- 11 DHHL, East Kapolei communities.
- "Ho'opili is another important needed piece
- 13 to create true secondary urban center in Kapolei. We
- 14 all share a vision that Kapolei will be the place
- 15 where families will be able to live, work, play and
- 16 attend school without having to leave their community.
- 17 Ho'opili will provide needed affordable homes in our
- 18 Second City.
- 19 "As each year passes most of our children,
- 20 grandchildren, start families. Where will they live?
- 21 We all want our children, grandchildren to be able to
- 22 buy homes in a good community. Ho'opili will give
- 23 working families this opportunity.
- 24 "This project will include the City's rail
- 25 transit systems. Residents will be able to live

- 1 around or close to three transit stations. Those
- 2 residents who do not work in the area, this will
- 3 provide a great opportunity to commute to their jobs
- 4 and schools while not adding any vehicles to our
- 5 roads.
- 6 "On behalf of thousands of hard working
- 7 members, and especially for hundreds not working, this
- 8 project is also needed to create critical jobs. In
- 9 addition to thousands of construction jobs Ho'opili
- 10 will create it will also create thousands of permanent
- 11 jobs and provide a significant boost to our economy.
- "Let's continue to move forward in
- 13 completing the vision adopted over 30 years ago: A
- 14 building of a second city on the 'Ewa Plains. Thank
- 15 you very much for this opportunity to testify in
- 16 support of this request. Thank you very much."
- 17 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 18 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions?
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- DR. DUDLEY: Sir, are you aware of the great
- 22 number of jobs that must be coming with the road
- 23 repairs that are going to take place on this island
- 24 and the great number of jobs that must be coming with
- 25 the billions of dollar; that we're going to be putting

- 1 into the wastewater and into the water system
- 2 repairing it? I mean there's so many -- there's so
- 3 many jobs that are coming up? Are you aware of those
- 4 jobs?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes. If this is a question
- 6 for the testimony or for me? Because this is written
- 7 testimony for someone. But if you're asking me
- 8 personally?
- 9 DR. DUDLEY: Yes.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am aware.
- DR. DUDLEY: And the money that it's going
- 12 to take to pay for those jobs it's going to come out
- 13 of our own taxes, right? I mean we're going to have
- 14 to pay for those things as years go on here. I'm
- 15 worried about the working families that you're talking
- 16 about, you know. I really sincerely am.
- But I'm concerned that with this project we
- 18 are going to have additional things that we're going
- 19 to have pay for: Schools?
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, can
- 21 you get on with the question and avoid editorializing
- 22 with your commentary.

- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. Thank you. I'm just
- 24 wondering -- don't you think that there's a problem
- 25 with working people that we've got a great number of
  - 1 projects that we're going to have to pay for over the
  - 2 next 30, 40 years? And that this project will bring

- 3 other expenses in addition like schools and police
- 4 stations and fire stations and all those things we're
- 5 going to have to pay for? Don't you think we're going
- 6 to struggle? Do you think of that? Do you have a
- 7 problem with that?
- 8 THE WITNESS: I think we're all struggling
- 9 now. And to get people back to work the taxpayers
- 10 need jobs to pay for things that we need. I'm a
- 11 homeowner myself. And I have to pay bills.
- 12 If I don't go to work -- and we have our
- 13 5,000 members don't go to work and we create jobs then
- 14 Honolulu, Hawai'i stops. So to get this economy back
- 15 where it needs to be, people need to work to pay taxes
- 16 to pay bills. So the job creation will stimulate
- 17 that. That's my opinion.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. Thank you.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 20 questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commission? Thank
- 24 you for your testimony.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you.

- 1 MR. DAVIDSON: Representative Rida Cabanilla
- 2 followed by Adam Bensley.
- 3 REPRESENTATIVE RIDA CABANILLA

- 4 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 5 and testified as follows:
- 6 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please proceed.
- 8 Name and address for the record.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I'm Rida Cabanilla. I
- 10 represent District 42 which is the abutting district
- 11 for the Ho'opili Project. I'm also the Chair on the
- 12 Committee of Housing in the House of Representatives.
- 13 I am here today, Honorable Commissioners, to present
- 14 to you the sentiments of the people that I represent.
- They are in opposition to the project for
- 16 reasons that I cannot agree and identify with. First
- 17 of all it's cramp on their lifestyle. There's been a
- 18 lot said about traffic here.
- 19 And I'm going to try to not repeat what's
- 20 been previously said. The state do not have money to
- 21 build more roads. Yes, the rail is coming but it
- 22 doesn't address every community on the west side.
- 23 Secondly, my neighbors work on those farms.
- 24 We worry about the jobs for the trades. Nobody
- 25 worries about the displaced workers who do not have a
  - 1 voice in this forum. They are my neighbors and they
  - 2 are my constituents. They are picking up crumbs on
  - 3 the table.

- 4 My father retired from the labor union. And
- 5 there's a lot of bills that we pass in the Legislature

- 6 to help the trades. For example, the rail. I voted
- 7 for the rail because it's going to be giving 20 years
- 8 of jobs to the trades. I passed in my committee as
- 9 the chair of housing a tax credit for the lottery.
- 10 So in other words, we took care of the
- 11 trades. There's coming from the pipeline, from the
- 12 federal government, things that we can spend for the
- 13 unemployed tradesmen so they can be employed. So
- 14 let's leave the farmers alone. They too have the
- 15 promise of America.
- Secondly, a lot of my members constantly
- 17 work for Waikiki in the tourist industry. We go and
- 18 make a tract homes out of Hawai'i and this state would
- 19 look like Torrance or Compton, California. We would
- 20 lose the island that we are so proud of. And we're
- 21 going to be looking just like any other city in the
- 22 United States.

- 23 Third. There's so much foreclosures in the
- 24 west side that the value of homes have dropped
- $25\,$  tremendously so that we cannot even take advantage of
  - 1 these low rates because the value is so low that the
  - 2 banks will not entertain it, not unless you put cash
  - 3 down. So now you gonna develop more housing. And
  - 4 what does more housing do? It would gap the supply
  - 5 and demand. So those are the concerns of my
  - 6 neighbors, to name a few.

- 7 So let me repeat it again. The people of
- 8 District 42, the majority of them, is in opposition of
- 9 this project. Now speaking as the Chair of Housing,
- 10 we need more affordable housing and affordable rentals
- 11 but we do not need it outside. We need to build it in
- 12 the urban core. The reason why developers are not
- 13 going to the urban core is because they have to
- 14 retrofit the sewer lines.
- 15 The city and county raised the cost of sewer
- 16 fees. And I had a bill last session that that should
- 17 be used for retrofitting and not for brand new
- 18 development. And that's the way it's supposed to be.
- 19 Because the current taxpayers or users are paying for
- 20 it.

- 21 But it bothers me and bothers everybody else
- 22 that these fees being collected is going to be used
- 23 for new developments -- or part of it for new
- 24 developments. That is not right.
- There's places in the urban core and we
  - 1 should go vertical. We should bring affordable
  - 2 housing where the people could use it. We talk about
  - 3 homelessness. Isn't that supposed to be that we need
  - 4 to look at the urban core where these people like to
  - 5 be, where jobs are? Not going outside in 'Ewa where
  - 6 you're going to incur what those people are concerned
  - 7 about that I will not repeat 'cause it's been said so
  - 8 many times.

- 9 We talk about food sustainability. And let
- 10 me just comment on UH West O'ahu. They have a lot --
- 11 I support West O'ahu -- but they have a lot of lands.
- 12 Why can't we be just like any other university in the
- 13 United States where we try to conserve and condense
- 14 our campuses?
- We live in an island. We have a very finite
- 16 square footage of land. So I think that the
- 17 Commission is a state agency, that I think the lands
- 18 that they now earmarked needs to be cut down for a
- 19 lack of better words.
- 20 So those are my sentiments. I thank you for
- 21 the opportunity to testify. I think you Commissioners
- 22 have the power to make the state to be how we want it
- 23 for our future generation.

1

- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 25 testimony, Representative. Questions? Petitioner?
- - 2 Representative, are you aware that at least the two

MR. KUDO: Yes, a couple questions.

- 3 neighborhood boards that are in your representative
- 4 area, both Waipahu Neighborhood Board and the 'Ewa
- 5 Neighborhood Board voted unanimously to support this
- 6 particular project?
- 7 THE WITNESS: They are not representing the
- 8 people in the district. And you can quote me on it.
- 9 I don't even attend it.

- MR. KUDO: No further questions.
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: County? State?
- 12 Dr. Dudley.
- DR. DUDLEY: Agreement with her.
- MR. SEITZ: I have questions.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz, go
- 16 ahead.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: Representative Cabanilla, how
- 18 long have you been in the Legislature?
- 19 THE WITNESS: This is my seventh year, going
- 20 on eighth year.
- 21 MR. SEITZ: And during the time that you've
- 22 been there have you participated in discussions where
- 23 the Legislature has taken up bills and resolutions
- 24 pertaining to the protection of agriculture in the
- 25 state of Hawai'i?

- 1 THE WITNESS: Yes. I have supported it
- 2 wholeheartedly.
- 3 MR. SEITZ: Is it fair to say that the
- 4 protection of prime agricultural lands in Hawai'i has
- 5 been a priority for the Legislature during the period
- 6 of time that you've been there?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Yes. But the problem,
- 8 Mr. Seitz, is that the issue of private ownership. If
- 9 these are all state lands we can make calls on it.
- 10 But we having the forum because they're all privately
- 11 owned. And I kinda look back on how the state could

- 12 have bought these lands so we have a say.
- 13 But I am trusting the Commission to make the
- 14 right call on this. Because when D.R. Horton bought
- 15 those lands there were ag zones.
- MR. SEITZ: Are you familiar with the
- 17 provisions of Act 183?
- 18 THE WITNESS: No. You have to recite it to
- 19 me.

- 20 MR. SEITZ: Let me ask you this: If the
- 21 Land Use Commission were to approve this particular
- 22 Petition and allow for the development of lands that
- 23 are currently occupied and utilized in large part by
- 24 Aloun Farms, do you have an opinion as to whether that
- $25\,$  action would be consistent with the policies of the
  - 1 Legislature that have been articulated while you have
  - 2 been a member?
  - 3 THE WITNESS: No.
  - 4 MR. SEITZ: It would not be consistent.
  - 5 THE WITNESS: No.
  - 6 MR. SEITZ: Thank you.
  - 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
  - 8 questions? Commissioner Judge.
  - 9 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Thank you for your
- 10 testimony, Representative. I'm from Maui so I'm not
- 11 familiar with the districts here. Could you tell me
- 12 where District 42 is and what neighborhoods that

- 13 encompasses?
- 14 THE WITNESS: It's -- okay. Let me try and
- 15 paint it. If you come down from town, you get off
- 16 from the freeway, anything to your left starting from
- 17 the high school to the hospital, and then you go down
- 18 Fort Weaver Road to the right.
- 19 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: I'm not that familiar.
- 20 Like the high school. Can you point it out on the map
- 21 for me?

- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Can you take the
- 23 microphone with you, please?
- 24 THE WITNESS: It would be on this area. It
- 25 would just be bordering all West Loch Estates. All
  - 1 this area, I represent this area right here, just
  - 2 around Ho'opili.
  - 3 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: So your district
  - 4 encompasses Ho'opili and it surrounds it on three
  - 5 sides?
  - THE WITNESS: No. I don't represent
  - 7 Ho'opili.
  - 8 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: But would it be in your
  - 9 district? Is that land in your district in 42?
  - 10 THE WITNESS: No. But anything outside it,
  - 11 anything outside it would be my district.
  - 12 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: So you are adjacent to
  - 13 it on three sides.
  - 14 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes on all, yeah, on

- 15 three sides.
- 16 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Just not above.
- 17 THE WITNESS: No.
- 18 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 20 further questions? Thank you for your testimony.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Adam Bensley followed by
- 23 Nathan Ortiz.
- 24 ADAM BENSLEY
- 25 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined 127
  - 1 and testified as follows:
  - THE WITNESS: Yes.
  - 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name
  - 4 and address for the record.
  - 5 THE WITNESS: (off mic) My name is Adam
  - 6 Bensley. I live at 2393 Waiomao Road.
  - 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please speak into
  - 8 the mic.
  - 9 THE WITNESS: Okay. This is tough for me to
  - 10 read seeing as we all know that Hawai'i is illegally
  - 11 occupied by the United States. But that's the system
  - 12 that's in charge of this land so that's what we'll go
  - 13 by.
  - 14 The Hawai'i State Constitution states, "The
  - 15 state shall preserve and protect agricultural lands,

- 16 promote diversified agriculture, increase agricultural
- 17 self-sufficiency, and insure the availability of
- 18 agriculturally suitable lands."
- The environmental impact statement from
- 20 Ho'opili states that Ho'opili is not supportive for
- 21 growth and development of diversified agriculture
- 22 throughout the state.
- This development, proposed development
- 24 should end right here. All the talk about the whole
- 25 urban planning and development within Ho'opili is
- 128
- 1 irrelevant. It should stop here. This is the wrong
- 2 location for a development like this. The land at
- 3 Ho'opili is comprised of A and B soils which are prime
- 4 farmland conditions.
- 5 Try go to Hawai'i Island. These soils do
- 6 not exist over there. These are the most productive
- 7 farmlands in -- throughout the Hawaiian Islands.
- 8 Currently there are farmers cultivating
- 9 these lands. There are consumers that are using their
- 10 product, purchasing their product. And there's an
- 11 infrastructure that's already in place for farming.
- 12 The infrastructure for Ho'opili is not in
- 13 place. And once -- if it is built the infrastructure
- 14 that would need to be built to support it would come
- 15 out of the taxpayer's pocket, not D.R. Horton.
- So I'm begging you today please look at this
- 17 objectively. Do not sacrifice our food security for

- 18 the money that would be generated through the
- 19 increased property taxes which is where the county
- 20 gets its money from.
- 21 We cannot eat houses. We cannot eat money.
- 22 We need food. So please, like I said, look at this
- 23 objectively, and please deny the request to rezone
- 24 this land. Mahalo.
- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your

1 testimony. Questions?

- 2 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- 4 DR. DUDLEY: No questions.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- 6 MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 8 questions? Thank you for your testimony.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: Nathan Ortiz followed by
- 10 Anthony Arvalho.
- 11 NATHAN ORTIZ
- 12 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 13 and testified as follows:
- 14 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name
- 16 and address for the record.
- 17 THE WITNESS: My name is Nathan Keolani
- 18 Cooper Ortez. I live, or my address is 94-186 Kiaha

- 19 Loop, Mililani, 96789.
- I found out -- thank you for having me.
- 21 Thank you for allowing me to speak. This is the first
- 22 time I've spoken publicly against anything. I'm a UH
- 23 student at Manoa studying agriculture. So this has
- 24 particular meaning to me, what am I going to do after
- 25 I graduate if there is no farmland.

- I don't want to go to the Big Island to
- 2 farm. I want to farm here. This is where -- I mean
- 3 just from a financial standpoint this is where the
- 4 markets -- all the farms over there are shipped over
- 5 here. It doesn't make any sense. My family's here.
- 6 My friends are here. I'm born and raised here.
- 7 I'm moving from Mililani to town on Friday
- 8 because of traffic. You're gonna build more homes on
- 9 farmland, beautiful farmland. It just, it hurts so
- 10 bad that it is even up for discussion it doesn't make
- 11 any sense. Please, please, please do the right thing.
- 12 Deny, deny the Petition. We need food.
- 13 I was in the construction industry for six
- 14 years. I've been laid off for a year before I decided
- 15 to go back to school. During that time I realized
- 16 what's most important. And it's food. Everything in
- 17 life needs food. Everything.
- 18 We cannot afford to import all of this food
- 19 sustainably. As gas prices increase, food prices
- 20 increase. And everybody knows it. Everybody feels

- 21 it. Everybody is paying more. You used to be to able
- 22 to go to Costco's and pay a hundred bucks. Now it's
- 23 200 bucks, 300 bucks what you're spending. And you
- 24 have to go to Costco's. You can't afford to go
- 25 anywhere else.

- I mean it's just going to increase. It's
- 2 not going to get any better. We're just going to pay
- 3 more and more money for food, unless we start
- 4 producing more food locally and stop having to pay the
- 5 shipping costs to bring that food from half way around
- 6 the world. So please, please, please deny this
- 7 Petition. Thank you.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank for your
- 9 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 13 Thank you very much for your testimony.
- 14 MR. DAVIDSON: The last two witnesses signed
- 15 up Anthony Arvblo followed by Representative Kymberly
- 16 Pine.
- 17 ANTHONY ARVBLO (phonetic)
- 18 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 19 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: I do.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name

- 22 and address for the record.
- 23 THE WITNESS: Anthony Arvblo, 3946 Lurline
- 24 Drive, 96816. Aloha, Vice Chair Chock, and Members of
- 25 the Commission. Thank you for this opportunity to

- 1 testify. I have to say at the outset that you do not
- 2 have an easy job. There are two very passionate
- 3 groups of people in this room, a lot of antagonism.
- 4 And you're caught in the middle. And I'm sure I speak
- 5 for everyone here when I say that you have our respect
- 6 and our gratitude.
- 7 You know, I brought a green T-shirt with me
- 8 today but I won't wear it because like the brown
- 9 shirts that are out there it's a symbol of the
- 10 division. And the truth is we are all one 'ohana. An
- 11 injury to our friends in the brown shirts is an injury
- 12 to all.
- By the same token when we injure the aina,
- 14 when we take away and forever destroy the land on
- 15 which we grow food or should be growing food. We
- 16 injure all of here now and all for our children to
- 17 come, seven generations from now.
- 18 That's what brings us here today, the spirit
- 19 of 'ohana, the spirit that we care for each other,
- 20 that we care about the land on which we grow food,
- 21 that we care about our mo'opuna and their mo'opuna and
- 22 the others to come.
- Now, I don't doubt that these sentiments

- 1 lived in this country for 25 years. I've been a
- 2 malahini for six years.
- 3 But I believe my experience is relevant. I
- 4 have seen this movie before. I grew up on the Spanish
- 5 Islands called Majorca which I think of as the O'ahu
- 6 of the Mediterranean. The two islands are about the
- 7 same size. Majorca is a little bit bigger, but the
- 8 population of about 600,000 is a little bit smaller.
- 9 They are both often described as paradise. And on
- 10 both the biggest industry is tourism.
- 11 For fifty years O'ahu and Majorca had an
- 12 almost identical number of tourists, about 900,000.
- 13 But Majorca is close to the major cities of Europe, an
- 14 hour and-a-half to Paris, two hours to London, three
- 15 and-a-half hours to Berlin. It's a place that a lot
- 16 of Europeans, most of Europe can go to for a long
- 17 weekend.
- 18 So last year while O'ahu had 4 million
- 19 tourists, Majorca had 12 million. And to house the
- 20 influx of new residents from the mainland and the huge
- 21 number of tourists, Majorca allowed the major
- 22 landowners to pave over their farm fields with housing
- 23 subdivisions and hotels.
- 24 The reason was that the landowners were rich

25 and powerful. And the politicians were convinced that

- 1 housing and tourist developments were the highest and
- 2 best use of the land.
- 3 The building got so out of hand that by the
- 4 1990s the aquifers were overpumped, saltwater intruded
- 5 and they had to build desalination plants and ship
- 6 water from the mainland in giant tankers.
- 7 And then in 1998 when it had been
- 8 anticipated, a small rally perhaps the size of the
- 9 number of people in this room, in front of city hall,
- 10 turned into a huge protest demonstration joined by
- 11 perhaps as many as 30,000 people screaming, "Enough is
- 12 enough."
- 13 And they were hurling abuse at the officials
- 14 who had allowed the natural beauty of their island to
- 15 be despoiled in the rush to create short-term
- 16 construction jobs, and overpriced housing, much of
- 17 which was snapped up by people from the mainland and
- 18 abroad.
- 19 Those residents of the O'ahu of the
- 20 Mediterranean wished they had the equivalent of a Land
- 21 Use Commission that could have slowed the rush to
- 22 development, a Land Use Commission to serve as the
- 23 conscience of the people on land use issues, for that
- 24 is your role.
- 25 If you go to the LUC website to the very

- 1 first page and look at the very first item: "Purpose
- 2 of the law." The very first law explains that the
- 3 Land Use Commission was created because, and I quote,
- 4 "In 1961 the Hawai'i State Legislature determined that
- 5 the lack of adequate controls had caused the
- 6 development of Hawai'i's limited and valuable land for
- 7 short-term gain for the few."
- 8 Now, that is the exact same situation you
- 9 face today. Our friends in brown tell us that this
- 10 process is all about jobs. But the truth is it's
- 11 about one job, the job of one man. The major
- 12 beneficiary of this vast scheme would be Mr. Donald R.
- 13 Horton, the principle stockholder of the company that
- 14 bears his name, D.R. Horton.
- 15 He's one of the richest men on Planet Earth.
- 16 Last year he paid himself a cool \$4 million. He has
- 17 his high paid sales team telling you this is all about
- 18 jobs. But the land is not a resource to be
- 19 strip-mined for short-term jobs.
- 20 If you look at the fine print of
- 21 Mr. Horton's scheme, he talks about 28,000 jobs. But
- 22 21,000 of those are short-term jobs paving over the
- 23 best farmland in the state over a number of decades.
- 24 The other 7,000 unidentified, but apparently
- 25 permanent jobs, are almost entirely service related in

- 1 the retail and restaurant businesses this spring up
- 2 around any major residential subdivision.
- 3 If Mr. Horton's 11,750 homes were to go into
- 4 Iwilei or Moiliili or downtown Kapolei where they
- 5 belong, those 7,000 permanent service sector jobs
- 6 would follow them into the urban core.
- 7 Construction should not be the driver of the
- 8 economy. That is the tail wagging the dog. If
- 9 construction were to be the driver of the economy,
- 10 then we would have to keep coming up with vast
- 11 construction schemes like Mr. Horton's to satisfy the
- 12 demand for those jobs.
- 13 But we can't do that because unlike Los
- 14 Angeles we do not sit on the edge of a vast desert
- 15 into which suburbs can splurge forever.
- Now, I have no doubt that the staff of the
- 17 Commission have told you that your job is establish
- 18 findings of fact and law. The facts are going to be
- 19 hard to determine.
- On the one hand Mr. Horton's high priced
- 21 team will tell you that Hawai'i is a virtual frontier
- 22 state with 177,000 acres of open land just waiting to
- 23 be farmed.

- On the other hand you have the testimony,
- 25 the Professor Hector Valenzuela, which has already

1 been submitted to you, that there are only about 3,000

2 acres like these at Honouliuli left on O'ahu.

```
3 On the one hand, even though Mr. Horton's
```

- 4 team readily admits that their project --
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, sir, could you
- 6 summarize in about 30 seconds.
- 7 THE WITNESS: No, I don't think I can in 30.
- 8 Can I have a little longer than that, Chair?
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Please, go ahead.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Thank you. On the one hand
- 11 even though Mr. Horton's team already admits that
- 12 their project will likely be short of water to the
- 13 tune of 5 million gallons a day, other experts will
- 14 say that's not a problem because the Board of Water
- 15 Supply already has contingency plans to build a
- 16 desalination plant even though that will add to the
- 17 water bill of every resident of this island.
- 18 You will also hear experts that will tell
- 19 you it is almost impossible for a farmer to find land
- 20 to buy; that our locally grown supply is dwindling,
- 21 that this particular piece of farmland is so unique
- 22 that it is irreplaceable. That, indeed, was the
- 23 testimony of the last two administrations under
- 24 Governors Lingle and Cayetano.

25 Governor Abercrombie has reversed that

1 position not because the quality of the land has

- 2 diminished, but because in this time of economic
- 3 recession he finds it politically expedient to embrace

- 4 a scheme that promises jobs even though this project
- 5 is a long, long way from being shovel ready.
- 6 You will also hear expert testimony that the
- 7 scheme will make traffic on H-1 much worse. And that
- 8 our top hoteliers fear that urban sprawl has become
- 9 tourists' top complaint and threatens to undermine our
- 10 biggest industry.
- But at the end of the day your job is not
- 12 just to measure findings of fact and law. Your job is
- 13 to be the conscience of our state on the issue of
- 14 land. That is a sacred duty. It is enshrined in the
- 15 constitution and it states so in Article 11 Section 1
- 16 which I know has been repeated many times here. But
- 17 if you'll indulge me one last time.
- 18 It states that, "For the benefit of present
- 19 and future generations the state and its political
- 20 subdivisions shall conserve and protect Hawai'i's
- 21 natural beauty and all natural resources including
- 22 land, water, air, minerals and energy sources, and
- 23 shall promote the development and utilization of these
- 24 resources in a manner consistent with their
- 25 conservation and in furtherance of the
- 1 self-sufficiency of the state." Thank you very much.
- 2 (Applause).

- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 4 testimony. Parties, any questions? Petitioner?
- 5 MR. KUDO: No questions.

- 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: County? State?
- 7 Dr. Dudley?
- 8 DR. DUDLEY: No.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- 10 Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 13 questions? Thank you for your testimony.
- 14 MR. DAVIDSON: Representative Kymberly Pine
- 15 followed by Kahu Manu Mook.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: We have a few more
- 17 testifiers. If we can get your indulgence to get
- 18 through the rest of the public testimony and then
- 19 we'll take a quick break for lunch.
- 20 REPRESENTATIVE KYMBERLY PINE
- 21 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 22 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: I do.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 25 for the record.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Kymberly Pine. I will give
- 2 you the state capitol address if that's okay.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Yes, go ahead.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Room 333 State Capitol,
- 5 Honolulu, Hawai'i. Just for your indulgence I want to
- 6 let you know where I represent. I represent this

- 7 whole area in 'Ewa. It's one of the largest House
- 8 districts in the state of Hawai'i.
- 9 We have double the amount of citizens living
- 10 in my district than in any other average House
- 11 district. I represent 'Ewa Beach. And I'm here on
- 12 behalf of my constituents, many who have been through
- 13 this process for the last three decades.
- 14 So I'm not here to really claim any side is
- 15 right or wrong but really to help to remind you that a
- 16 process is taking place. And I'm here in support of
- 17 the Ho'opili Project.
- I had never been very vocal before or
- 19 against this project before. But it's the process
- 20 that I witnessed and analyzed my seven years at the
- 21 State Legislature that's convinced me that this is
- 22 what my constituents want.
- 23 For the last 30 years the process has taken
- 24 place. This has included many elected officials
- 25 before me, many citizens, many leaders within the
  - 1 state of Hawai'i, both in the city and the state and
  - 2 the Neighborhood Board system discussing the future of
  - 3 O'ahu.

- 4 It has taken 30 years for us to get to this
- 5 point today to decide whether we want to, in fact,
- 6 continue the process that is taking place before us
- 7 where people have chosen to make this the area of
- 8 growth.

- 9 So as people speak to you about whether we
- 10 have enough ag or not, I think that has been debated
- 11 on both sides. That's something you will have to
- 12 decide if that's a lead issue for you.
- 13 But for me the lead issue for me is we have
- 14 taken 30 years to get to this point to decide to build
- 15 homes for people, most of them affordable homes. All
- 16 of them not in two bedroom boxes downtown, which I can
- 17 tell you many people that live in my district have
- 18 moved to 'Ewa because they dream of having a backyard
- 19 where they can put their toes through green grass
- 20 instead of looking out of a window that's stuffed with
- 21 grass.

- This is a very important vision that people
- 23 have had to get to this point. So if you stop this
- 24 process that has taken 30 years to take, the
- 25 consequences are this: We will have to start the
- - 2 whole entire plan of where the growth is going to be.

process again if we decide that O'ahu will change its

- 3 So we will be here 30 years from now to
- 4 discuss the very areas, the options that people are
- 5 giving alternatives to. So where are people going to
- 6 live? This is a very important point that I hope you
- 7 consider.
- 8 And I deeply respect both sides of the issue
- 9 here. I love Kioni Dudley. He's a good friend of

- 10 mine. I think he's doing to great job of presenting
- 11 what he believes. Thank you very much for your time.
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you.
- 13 Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: I have no questions.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- DR. DUDLEY: I'll stay with the idea she
- 17 loves me. (Laughter).
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: You're a smart
- 19 man. (Laughter) Sierra Club? Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: Were you here when
- 21 Representative Cabanilla testified?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am, sir. But may I ask
- 23 you before you continue does Representative Della Au
- 24 Belatti still work for you?

- MR. SEITZ: She does.
  - 1 THE WITNESS: I just want to represent this
  - 2 potential conflict between you and I. And I believe
  - 3 that we have a potential conflict that any other
  - 4 contact I may have with Representative Cabanilla --
  - 5 not Cabanilla but Della Au Belatti may put her and I
  - 6 in conflict with each if this issue is discussed at
  - 7 the capitol. Is there another lawyer with your firm
  - 8 that can ask the same questions that we can remove
  - 9 that conflict?
  - 10 MR. SEITZ: I don't see a conflict because
  - 11 she's not working on this matter.

- 12 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- MR. SEITZ: I have another associate with me
- 14 who's working with me on this case.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Okay. Well, if you're fine
- 16 with it, I just wanted to make sure that you're aware
- 17 of the potential conflict.
- MR. SEITZ: We're certainly aware. I want
- 19 to ask you, however, you heard Representative
- 20 Cabanilla's testimony that during the seven years that
- 21 she's been in the Legislature, the Legislature quite
- 22 clearly on a number of occasions has passed laws and
- 23 resolutions indicating its concerns for the
- 24 preservation of agriculture.

- Do you agree with that?
  - 1 THE WITNESS: Oh, most certainly.
- 2 MR. SEITZ: So if this project were going to
- 3 be on any other location other than on prime
- 4 agricultural land, there's no question that it would
- 5 be consistent with the development of this second
- 6 urban center that you spoke of, correct?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Actually there is a question.
- 8 I disagree with the intentions that you're trying to
- 9 move me towards. The reason I'm for that and also for
- 10 the preservation of ag land, is I believe it's been
- 11 presented to me by Representative Sharon Har, who
- 12 heads the Ag Committee that has presented to us that

- 13 there is significant ag land available to the people
- 14 of the state of Hawai'i.
- There is not a significant amount of
- 16 affordable homes, which this project will provide.
- 17 There is not a significant amount of homes that will
- 18 be built to sustain our community.
- MR. SEITZ: Were you here when there was
- 20 testimony presented earlier today about the actual
- 21 acreage that is available on O'ahu for growing food
- 22 crops?

- 23 THE WITNESS: I was not here for that
- 24 testimony, but I was present at the State Legislature
- $25\,$  when all the ag lands of the state of Hawai'i was

1 presented to us.

- 2 MR. SEITZ: And you also seem to be basing
- 3 your opinions in part on the fact that this project is
- 4 going to provide affordable housing, is that correct?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes. All -- most homes in
- 6 this area, just so you know, is almost half or a third
- 7 of the cost. In addition to that Ho'opili, I
- 8 understand, will provide almost 30 percent of the
- 9 additional affordable housing.
- 10 MR. SEITZ: And do you know -- do you know
- 11 who is going to be able to afford or occupy that
- 12 housing if and when it's built?
- 13 THE WITNESS: I can't predict who's going to
- 14 live in my community. I know if you go by my

- 15 community is, my community average age is less than 40
- 16 years old, about 38. They are -- most of them are low
- 17 income families that cannot -- that do not want to
- 18 raise their large families in a box downtown. So I
- 19 would only imagine that with the census, very similar
- 20 in the surrounding districts as mine, the people will
- 21 be the same.

- 22 MR. SEITZ: Aren't there other areas other
- 23 than on agricultural land out of this second urban
- 24 core where this housing could be built which would not
- 25 interfere with or limit agriculture?
- - 1 THE WITNESS: I'm sure there possibly could
  - 2 be, Mr. Seitz, but then we will be here 30 years from
  - 3 now starting all over again.
  - 4 MR. SEITZ: Are you aware that more than
  - 5 30,000 units have been already permitted and approved
  - 6 for construction in other places that will not impede
  - 7 or limit agricultural lands?
  - 8 THE WITNESS: I'm not aware of the exact
  - 9 amount. But I'm still aware of the fact that we will
  - 10 not have enough affordable housing or enough housing
  - 11 in the state of Hawai'i to sustain living here in
  - 12 Hawai'i.
  - This will force the cost of housing prices
  - 14 to almost double in the next ten to 15 years. This
  - 15 will force local families like mine to move to the

- 16 mainland as many of them have.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: Thank you. No further
- 18 questions.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 20 questions? Thank you for your testimony. We're going
- 21 to take testimony from one more public witness and
- 22 then break for lunch. Let's proceed. Kahu.
- 23 KAHU MANU MOOK
- 24 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 25 and testified as follows:
- 147
- 1 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Your name, address
- 3 for the record.
- 4 THE WITNESS: My name is Kahu Manu Mook.
- 5 I'm from Waimanalo. Aloha, everyone. Thank you for
- 6 being all here. From your family and from your hearts
- 7 I know you're all here especially for the future.
- 8 I'm here for the future of our children and
- 9 your children and our children not born yet. I'm a
- 10 kanaka ma'oli. I'm from Waimanalo. I'm still waiting
- 11 for my Hawaiian Home Lands. It's been over 20 years,
- 12 and still no affordable, really affordable homes for
- 13 us kanaka ma'oli.
- 14 We always being passed by in jobs. There's
- 15 jobs. But when I came back from Viet Nam most of the
- 16 jobs going to outside people, contractors from the
- 17 mainland, from different cultures where that came in.

- 18 First it was Filipinos, then came the Samoans, the
- 19 Vietnamese. Now we have the Micronesians. We have
- 20 jobs for our people. But that people coming in to
- 21 take our job. I care for our children. And our
- 22 family was here before everybody else. But we being
- 23 neglected.
- You know, it's for our children, especially
- 25 bruddah's children back there, for all our children.
- 148
- 1 And to take away a prime farmland that our
- 2 ancestors -- I care for the 'aina wherever it is from
- 3 the mountain to the sea. We're stewards here, all of
- 4 you. We must take care what already our ancestors
- 5 left.
- It's good to have progress. But let's work
- 7 together in this progress to be sharing, especially
- 8 with our economy and the wasteful use of money. These
- 9 nine years with this war we wasn't even in control of
- 10 it not knowing how we had the money for being borrowed
- 11 from China. And we gotta pay back. Our children's
- 12 gotta pay back. But that's another issue.
- 13 We already in the puka. Let's all get out
- 14 of the puka together. Please don't scrape the good
- 15 fertile land that's been there for a purpose. Because
- 16 when you scrape, then you touching our iwi kupuna. No
- 17 matter where it is it's there. It's our 'ohana, even
- 18 if you're not from that area, you know, but it's all

- 19 part of us.
- I'm in Pahoa Valley. I was born in Pahoa
- 21 Valley. And my opoa is from Nu'uanu to here. So we
- 22 need farming and we need much more to come. And our
- 23 children need healthy and fresh food. 'Cause the food
- 24 that comes from -- it only can last eight days before
- 25 it loses its nourishment. We must eat healthy because
- 149
- 1 everything is green, green. Let's follow that green
- 2 in our hearts. Because it's nice to have a beautiful
- 3 home, but can our children afford half a million
- 4 dollars? I cannot even afford 200. Your
- 5 children's -- we need each other. We have to put the
- 6 jobs where it's really needed. We can, we can build
- 7 up union industries, carpenters, plumbers, but we not
- 8 using it at the best of our potential. It's being --
- 9 well, it's a long story with our politicians anyway.
- 10 Anyway, digging and touching our iwi would
- 11 be not pono. How would you like somebody to touch
- 12 your gramma and grampa? No matter where they are just
- 13 because -- and would they be properly taken care of
- 14 when they do move? How can they guarantee it?
- 15 If they can guarantee I'd like to see the
- 16 supporters, the archeologists for me, council of kahus
- 17 be there to make sure it's not only on one side. I'm
- 18 the voice in the pulpit, speakers for the people. I
- 19 ran for Lt. Governor in '04. And I know what politics
- 20 is about. I love to see everybody live together in

- 21 this island happy. It's all about us.
- It's not going make more money, who going
- 23 get ten houses, you know. It's about, please share.
- 24 Because we all have to live together.
- So please don't take the farmlands away

- 1 'cause what's there now should stay 'cause that's how
- 2 most of our families, our tutus brought, educated us
- 3 to working hard on the farms. Through their back and
- 4 bones they sweated and they was hoping their sons be
- 5 farmers but it didn't come true. But let's our
- 6 children be farmers because we have only have three
- 7 days of food to last if we going get one big one.
- 8 Something wen' happen. We pray it doesn't. But what
- 9 if we get hit by terrorists or something we stuck
- 10 here. We going be stuck.
- 11 We going get our -- our family wen' starve.
- 12 We gotta get what we get now. The food is very
- 13 important, especially for our children. That's why
- 14 I'm here for my children. I apologize if I hurt
- 15 anyone in this place and anyone. I forgive you too if
- 16 there was any chance of sadness in your hearts.
- 17 So thank you everyone in here. Please have
- 18 a good rest during lunch. And when you go home sleep,
- 19 pray and listen to your children's prayer what they
- 20 want. If our childrens was here they would tell you
- 21 from their hearts what is important to them, you know.

- But please this is all for us because we
- 23 wanna live happy in this world. Let's all live
- 24 together, especially here in Hawai'i because this is
- 25 Hawai'i paradise. Let's enjoy paradise together.

- 1 Aloha.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 3 questions?
- 4 MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 6 questions? It's 12:53. I think we're going to take a
- 7 break for lunch. I think Holly needs a break. So
- 8 we'll reconvene at 1:45.
- 9 (Lunch recess was held.)
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: This is a
- 11 continued hearing on A06-771. We'd like to proceed
- 12 with public testimony. We have three public
- 13 testifiers left and then we'll have a presentation by
- 14 staff followed by admission of the exhibits. Dan.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Juanita Brown followed by
- 16 Vernon Ta'a.
- 17 JUANITA BROWN
- 18 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 19 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name
- 22 and address for the record, please.
- THE WITNESS: Aloha ka kou, esteemed Members

25 Kawamoto Brown Mahienaena Brown. I'm a Native

- 1 Hawaiian actively involved in our Hawaiian community.
- 2 My address is -- I'm actually here on behalf of the
- 3 Environmental Caucus of the Democratic Party of
- 4 Hawai'i. So that would be Democratic Party
- 5 headquarters.
- 6 I have been an active member of our Hawaiian
- 7 community for over 50 years. And part of my 'ohana
- 8 trace our genealogy back centuries. And we are a
- 9 strong citizen advocate 'ohana for community needs and
- 10 awareness. I am here as the official representative
- 11 of the environmental caucus of the Democratic Party.
- 12 As the subcommittee chairman for farm and
- 13 food security and sustainable, we will submit this
- 14 testimony to the LUC by the end of the day by email or
- 15 mail, whichever is necessary. I want to comment on
- 16 how a lot of the speakers who address their positions
- 17 do so as individuals with individual needs. And I am
- 18 here to speak to behalf of community and community
- 19 needs.
- 20 Our caucus strongly opposes the commercial
- 21 development of Ho'opili and precedence -- any
- 22 precedence that displaces and minimizes pristine
- 23 agricultural lands anywhere in the state of Hawai'i.
- 24 The loss of agricultural lands due to rezoning would

- 1 security.
- 2 Before we have even determined how much land
- 3 is truly needed to feed the people of Hawai'i, the
- 4 studies and surveys done by reputable sources show
- 5 70 percent of Hawai'i's people support and vow to
- 6 protect agricultural lands in Hawai'i. And it is our
- 7 duty to our community to preserve in what is in the
- 8 best interest of all.
- 9 We are losing agricultural land way too
- 10 quickly from development, pollution, erosion, soil
- 11 depravation, global warming, flooding and the list
- 12 goes on.
- The substituted designated ag lands that
- 14 were offered by the developer, D.R. Horton, were
- 15 un-farmable and poor agricultural lands, in our
- 16 opinion, where signs are posted: "Warning" Petroleum
- 17 pipeline located here."
- 18 We cannot make comparisons of our state --
- 19 we cannot make comparisons of out-of-state
- 20 agricultural lands to what little precious ag lands we
- 21 have in Hawai'i.
- We cannot expect imported produce to sustain
- 23 us when barrels of oil have gone beyond the
- 24 economically fragile capacity that actually has
- 25 severely affected the closing of so many farms, all

- 1 because we can't afford the shipping cost to pay for
- 2 poor quality, chemically enhanced or treated foods.
- 3 We have the ability to grow the healthiest,
- 4 most natural food farms in the world 365 days of the
- 5 year. What good is money made from construction jobs
- 6 that can't be used when the ships stop coming with
- 7 imported foods and we no longer have food farms
- 8 because we developed all the pristine ag lands?
- 9 We cannot look at numbers today and think
- 10 that these numbers will stay constant in our favor in
- 11 the future. We need to work to protect our natural
- 12 resources and acknowledge the 2050 food sustainability
- 13 program that was submitted to the Legislature this
- 14 past legislative session.
- 15 This would be feasible and realistic and
- 16 going in a better direction than what we are
- 17 discussing about today about allowing Ho'opili to
- 18 continue.
- I am working with H5 transitional homeless
- 20 shelter in Kaka'ako. We can immediately help
- 21 transitional homeless by providing workforce housing
- 22 and job opportunities along with training to certify
- 23 these people skilled as farmers who can take pride in
- 24 providing food for all the people of Hawai'i on
- 25 Hawai'i farmlands. This would reduce homelessness and

- 1 joblessness in our community.
- We can create jobs and stimulate the economy
- 3 through agricultural farming and food processing,
- 4 value added fresh farm produce. Hawai'i's No. 1
- 5 industry not so long a go was agriculture and can once
- 6 again be that.
- 7 When current statistics show our exploding
- 8 population growth and that food is a primary essential
- 9 necessity for life, shelter comes after food and
- 10 water.
- We stand in allegiance with Save O'ahu
- 12 Farmlands, the Sierra Club and Senator Clayton Hee in
- 13 opposing a project that would easily topple our very
- 14 fragile balance of food and farm stability and food
- 15 security.

- So, again, as a representative for the
- 17 Environmental Caucus of the Democratic Party of
- 18 Hawai'i, we strongly oppose this project and hope that
- 19 you will take our information seriously and support
- 20 our group. Aloha.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank for your
- 22 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- 25 Sierra Club? Commissioners? Commissioner Judge.
  - 1 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: I have a question. Can
  - 2 you just clarify again who you're representing here

- 3 today?
- 4 THE WITNESS: Today I am representing the
- 5 Environmental Caucus of the Democratic Party of
- 6 Hawai'i.
- 7 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: The Democratic Party
- 8 for the state of Hawai'i.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Correct.
- 10 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: The Environmental
- 11 Caucus.
- 12 THE WITNESS: The Environmental Caucus.
- 13 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Okay. And how many
- 14 people does that -- how does the Environmental Caucus
- 15 get formed?
- 16 THE WITNESS: There's an executive committee
- 17 board. And there are about 13 members that sit as the
- 18 board. Our membership is at about 400 and growing.
- 19 This is our second year in the Democratic Party as an
- 20 official caucus.
- 21 COMMISSIONER JUDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 23 testimony.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Vernon Ta'a, followed by
- 25 Pearl Johnson.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Ta'a, you wish
- 2 to tell the truth?
- 3 THE WITNESS: I do.

- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you. Name
- 5 and address for the record.
- 6 THE WITNESS: My name is Vernon K. Ta'a.
- 7 And I live at 91-1028 Keali'iahonui Street. Took me
- 8 three days to learn it. It's in Kapolei, Hawaiian
- 9 Homes. Thank you for your patience and opportunity to
- 10 share my thoughts on why I support D.R. Horton and the
- 11 proposed Ho'opili Project.
- 12 After waiting for over 20 years, a year ago
- 13 this month I was able to purchase a home in Kapolei
- 14 within the Department of Hawaiian Homes at the
- 15 Kanahili neighborhood. In raising part of my family I
- 16 have five children, 14 grandchildren, one great-grand
- 17 child on the way sometime this month, but I'm raising
- 18 part of my family here in the community.
- 19 I want to ensure that my children, my
- 20 grandchildren have an opportunity to continue to live
- 21 in the area, let alone, Hawai'i.

- Not only does Ho'opili represent affordable
- 23 homeownership opportunities for our young people on
- 24 O'ahu and throughout the state, it represents a
- 25 lifestyle I think that will help our future
  - 1 generations to survive and then to thrive.
- 2 The implementation -- and this is the first
- 3 time I've seen any developer do this -- implementation
- 4 of the urban agricultural program I think is a
- 5 wonderful way to preserve lands specifically set aside

- 6 for agriculture.
- 7 As a backyard farmer I support the idea to
- 8 incorporate community and residential gardens. My six
- 9 year-old grandson was very excited to see me harvest
- 10 our first bunch of bananas in my backyard. For many
- 11 months now he's been inviting his friends in the
- 12 neighborhood to come over and see the bananas.
- 13 I firmly believe that along with University
- 14 of Hawai'i West O'ahu Campus, Kroc Center, the DHHL,
- 15 and Kapolei communities I think Ho'opili fulfills the
- 16 vision to create an urban center in Kapolei.
- 17 The \$4.6 billion will really help to --
- 18 investment will really help to stimulate our economy
- 19 here in Hawai'i.
- 20 Lastly, I firmly believe that Ho'opili is
- 21 not critical to the survival of agriculture in
- 22 Hawai'i. We've heard it. There's a lot of acreage we
- 23 have to farm in Hawai'i. As we prepare for the future
- 24 I think we really have to consider the big picture to
- 25 consider Ho'opili as another avenue to establish a
  - 1 community.

- 2 If there's a choice between some cabbage
- 3 growing in Kapolei and a home for my children, that's
- 4 not a question for me to consider.
- 5 People. I'm half Hawaiian. My ancestors
- 6 have been here longer than most of us here, and we're

- 7 still here. We are still going to survive. It's
- 8 costly now for me to buy poi. I grew up on poi. My
- 9 great-grandfather built the fist poi factory in Laie
- 10 'cause it was easier to grind the taro that they
- 11 raised in Laie than to pound it.
- 12 There's no land now. I'm not crying about
- 13 it. I learned how to eat taro, So I grow taro in my
- 14 backyard, sweet potato. Everything that I wanted to
- 15 eat and everything that I'm familiar with I'm growing
- 16 in my backyard. And I've only been there one year.
- 17 My grandkids are amazed that we can eat right out of
- 18 our backyard.

- 19 So I think and feel strongly that Ho'opili
- 20 is another process by which we can establish this
- 21 community out in Kapolei. Thank you for the
- 22 opportunity to testify.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 24 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- MR. KUDO: No questions.
  - 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
  - 2 MR. DAVIDSON: Pearl Johnson.
  - 3 PEARL JOHNSON
  - 4 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
  - 5 and testified as follows:
  - 6 THE WITNESS: I do.
  - 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
  - 8 for the record.

- 9 THE WITNESS: Pearl Johnson, 2404 Kaneali'i
- 10 Avenue, Honolulu 96813. I am speaking for the League
- 11 of Women Voters of Honolulu. The League urges the
- 12 Land Use Commission to reject the Petition to change
- 13 the land use designation of D.R. Horton's land in 'Ewa
- 14 from Agricultural to Urban.
- Those 1500 acres which Horton would cover
- 16 with thousands of homes are the best agricultural land
- 17 in Hawai'i. Not only is the soil deep and rich, the
- 18 land is flat, the sunshine is abundant and with
- 19 sufficient groundwater. Good transportation is
- 20 nearby, both air and ground.
- 21 Horton's Ho'opili website claims this
- 22 project would complete plans for O'ahu's second city.
- 23 However, suburban sprawl is a more likely outcome if
- 24 the Petition is approved. Even the number of homes to
- 25 be built is questionable. The Ho'opili website says
- 1 18,750 homes are planned.

- 2 Ho'opili's architects Van Meter, Williams,
- 3 Pollack, say on their website that 12,500 homes will
- 4 be built. It seems to be the height of folly to
- 5 forever remove these 1500 acres from food production.
- 6 In order to build homes and businesses the
- 7 deep, rich soil would be scraped away and replaced
- 8 with coral to provide a better foundation. The
- 9 Department of Hawaiian Home Lands has already done

- 10 this on adjacent land.
- 11 If we should decide 50 or a hundred years in
- 12 the future that growing food is more important than
- 13 these structures we could not.
- 14 Detroit, which was cited earlier as an
- 15 example of using urbanized land to grow food, does not
- 16 have this problem. Contrary to Ms. Miyamoto's
- 17 testimony, the chief deterrent to farming on O'ahu is
- 18 not the high cost of labor but the lack of land
- 19 available for farming. Those thousands of acres are
- 20 not available to farmers because the landowners hope
- 21 to gain millions by getting the very change D.R.
- 22 Horton is seeking from you.
- 23 Hundreds of farmers would jump at the chance
- 24 for a long-term lease of ag land. But landowners
- 25 offer only one- to three-year leases waiting for
  - 1 permission to develop the land. How can farmers be
  - 2 expected to put in needed improvements and then
  - 3 abandon them in a year or two?
  - 4 I sympathize with the unions' desire for
  - 5 jobs. Horton's land will increase in value by
  - 6 millions of dollars if its Petition is granted. The
  - 7 same forces keeping other developers with already
  - 8 zoned land from building today will be working on
  - 9 Horton.

- 10 How can we be sure Horton won't just turn
- 11 around and sell this greatly appreciated land and how

- 12 long will the buyer take to build and create jobs?
- 13 The ongoing rise in sea level will remove
- 14 considerable land from productive use. We need this
- 15 land which is high enough and far enough from the
- 16 ocean to produce food in the future.
- 17 The Ho'opili website claims that 250 acres
- 18 are set aside for agriculture within Ho'opili. I hope
- 19 that the Commissioners will look at those acres. You
- 20 will find that there are gullies and steep hillsides
- 21 which no farmer would want.
- 22 Please quard the future of our island and
- 23 reject the Petition. Our children will thank you.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 25 testimony. Parties, any questions?
- 1 MR. KUDO: No questions.

- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 3 Thank you for your testimony. Is there anyone else in
- 4 the audience wishing to provide public testimony at
- 5 this point. Mr. Bukoski.
- 6 KIKU BUKOSKI
- 7 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 8 and testified as follows:
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 11 for the record, please.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Name is Kiku Bukoski. Address

- 13 is 46-119 Kiowai Place, Kaneohe, Hawai'i. And
- 14 appreciate this opportunity. I'll try to make this as
- 15 brief as possible. I wasn't planning on testifying,
- 16 didn't submit any written testimony for this
- 17 particular hearing. But I did want to add some
- 18 comments based on the testimony that was given earlier
- 19 this morning.
- There was mention, first of all, about the
- 21 plantation soil being brought in from plantations that
- 22 spread out in the area. And I just wanted to add
- 23 comments to that that I know that it was a regular
- 24 practice. When they harvested the cane the way that
- 25 they did there was leftover soil and leftover
- 164
  - 1 sugarcane in the trucks. And they look those
  - 2 leftovers, basically, and they spread it out into the
  - 3 fields.
  - I know this because I've been working on
  - 5 alternative energy projects primarily on the Big
  - 6 Island where we're dealing with over millions of tons
  - 7 of this recycled soil from plantations -- I'm sorry, a
  - 8 million cubic yards, more than a million cubic yards.
  - 9 So I'm fairly familiar with the practice. And I'm
  - 10 sure plantation workers and owners could testify to
  - 11 that.
  - 12 The other thing I did want to mention is
  - 13 earlier in the morning -- I guess I want to help
  - 14 support one of my brothers who came and testified.

- 15 And, you know, it's hard to come and testify before
- 16 any public hearing. It's very intimidating when you
- 17 have highly paid attorneys. It's very hard and
- 18 difficult for these people to come forward.
- 19 And I think that -- and I understand. And
- 20 respectfully, though, I'd like to offer some balance I
- 21 guess to a guestion that was posed to the first
- 22 testifier. And, of course, I'm paraphrasing this. I
- 23 don't know if I have it correctly. But the question
- 24 was asked: "If there was a proposal to build a
- 25 project in Kapiolani Park that were to provide
- - I just felt that, you know, under the

construction jobs would you support it?"

- 3 circumstances that was a pretty unfair question to ask
- 4 this particular individual. He already had stated
- 5 that he was unemployed for over two years. That's
- 6 basically in my opinion asking somebody who's drowning
- 7 if somebody threw you a life raft would you take it.
- 8 And there's been testimony provided and
- 9 descriptive words like the fiction and illusion by the
- 10 applicants on this particular project that -- brought
- 11 by testifiers in opposition. And we're not talking
- 12 about fiction.

- 13 We're talking about reality. We're talking
- 14 about people that are losing their lives, losing their
- 15 families, losing their houses. I can give you a

- 16 specific example.
- I just had a meeting with Aloha United Way.
- 18 And I'm sure most of you are familiar with what Aloha
- 19 United Way does. They provide the basic needs to
- 20 people who need help: Food. In meeting with the
- 21 director of Aloha United Way in the last year they
- 22 have had equal to the amount of cases that they've had
- 23 in the last 13 years.

- 24 That's what kind of -- that's what we're
- 25 dealing with right now. It's not illusion. It's not
  - 1 fiction. It is fact. We're trying to deal with this.
  - 2 And I think -- my personal opinion is that
  - 3 what the opposition is trying to portray of the
  - 4 construction industry -- and by the way, I represent
  - 5 the Hawai'i Building and Construction Trades Council.
  - 6 We represent 16 out of 17 trade unions. And I think
  - 7 what the opposition is trying to portray is that the
  - 8 construction industry is all about jobs.
  - 9 That is a very important thing about what we
  - 10 do. But it's not just about jobs. It's about
  - 11 precedent. It's about policy. I think the
  - 12 representative from the area made a distinction that
  - 13 it's about -- it's about process. We're talking about
  - 14 a development plan that's been in place for over three
  - 15 decades. And it took a lot of vision, a lot of
  - 16 foresight to put this thing together.
  - 17 And for it -- I mean it was designated. If

- 18 people read the 'Ewa Development Plan it was
- 19 specifically to help create sustainable growth,
- 20 address the needs of the community, population growth,
- 21 the public -- the health and welfare of the public but
- 22 also to try to preserve ag land. Maybe it's not
- 23 perfect.
- Maybe we're not preserving the exact ag land
- 25 that the opponents want to preserve. But the intent

was there.

- 2 The second point. It seems as though there
- 3 seems to be a continuous referral to 30,000 permitted
- 4 projects, permitted homes that aren't being built.
- 5 Well, if we use the same logic I can ask: Well, what
- 6 about the thousands if not hundreds of thousands of
- 7 fallow ag land that we're not developing, we're not
- 8 farming? Maybe it's not perfect ag land. But maybe
- 9 we should try putting some of our efforts towards
- 10 coming up with alternatives to farm that ag land.
- 11 Now, I lived in Maui for almost 15 years. I
- 12 can tell you that the downfall of the sugar and
- 13 pineapple industry devastated Maui, especially in West
- 14 Maui where our tourist industry is affected because of
- 15 fallow land that now is not being farmed, is when at
- 16 certain times wind comes down and it blows all the
- 17 dirt into the ocean right in Ka'anapali. So the ocean
- 18 is basically red.

- 19 So what about looking at ways -- rather than
- 20 opposing this project, why don't we look at ways of
- 21 trying to develop farming at those other areas of
- 22 lands that is available? There was also a
- 23 reference --
- MR. DAVIDSON: Could you summarize in 30
- 25 seconds.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Yes, I will. Thank you.
- 2 There was reference to Act 183. There was a question
- 3 posed to the representative who resides outside of
- 4 Ho'opili, but butting up to it. The question was if
- 5 the approval of this Petition would be consistent with
- 6 Act 183. And her answer was, "No."
- 7 I disagree. Because within Act 183 there's
- 8 specific language that requires each county shall
- 9 identify and map potential important ag lands within
- 10 the jurisdiction except lands that have been
- 11 designated for urban use by the state or the county.
- 12 And in chapter 24 article 3 'Ewa
- 13 Development -- the 'Ewa Development Plan is an
- 14 accepted adopted plan that allows for Ho'opili to go
- 15 forward. It's been there for over three decades. We
- 16 strongly support this project. We'd like to work with
- 17 the opponents to try to come up with alternatives to
- 18 farm other available lands. Thank you.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you for your
- 20 testimony. Parties, questions?

- MR. KUDO: No questions.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley?
- DR. DUDLEY: Mr. Bukoski, you mentioned the
- 24 spreading of dirt in the fields. That's a lot
- 25 different than bringing in the fields, though, from

- 1 elsewhere, right?
- 2 THE WITNESS: What do you mean "bringing in
- 3 the fields"?
- 4 DR. DUDLEY: The testifier was saying that
- 5 the entire plain was coral and that all of the dirt
- 6 was hauled in by the plantation workers.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't want to second
- 8 guess what she said. I think what she might have been
- 9 referring to was the recycled sugar cane that's a
- 10 byproduct of harvesting sugarcane.
- DR. DUDLEY: You would agree, I mean no
- 12 matter what she said, I think you were here, but no
- 13 matter what she said you would agree the plain was not
- 14 just coral and that all of the dirt in the plain by
- 15 the plantations, right?
- 16 THE WITNESS: I'm not here to agree. I
- 17 don't know. I was just trying to provide some
- 18 assurance that it could be possible, because of the
- 19 past practice of plantations at the time that they
- 20 could have been bringing in the soil, the remnants of
- 21 sugarcane which basically decomposes and becomes very,

- 22 very rich in nutrients.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. The other point I want
- 24 to make is the 'Ewa Development Plan was -- there's
- 25 only been one plan approved and that was in 1997,

- 1 right?
- 2 THE WITNESS: I'll take your word for it.
- 3 DR. DUDLEY: So it's 14 years, not 30 years.
- 4 And in the 'Ewa Development Plan does it talk at all
- 5 about developing Ho'opili?
- 6 THE WITNESS: I believe Ho'opili -- maybe it
- 7 could have been described by another name -- but I
- 8 believe the parcel of land that's now referred to as
- 9 Ho'opili was part of that plan.
- DR. DUDLEY: And doesn't the -- it's true.
- 11 Okay. You're correct that that area is set for
- 12 development. But it was set for phasing over three
- 13 different phases, right?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Well, I agree that it probably
- 15 was phased in and I think we're in the final phases.
- 16 Hopefully we can get this Petition pushed through.
- 17 It's the completion. It's the coming together
- 18 Ho'opili, the project.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. I think I'll just set on
- 20 that.
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club? Mr.
- 22 Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: I just have one question. At

25 highly paid attorneys who were involved in this case.

- 1 Who were you referring to?
- 2 THE WITNESS: I'm not referring to anyone in
- 3 particular. If you're not highly paid I apologize.
- 4 (Laughter)
- 5 MR. SEITZ: I appreciate the apology. Since
- 6 I am a volunteer and not getting paid I do want to
- 7 make sure that that clarification is part of the
- 8 record. Thank you.
- 9 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners, any
- 10 questions? Thank you for your testimony. Anyone else
- 11 from the public wishing to provide public testimony at
- 12 this time? Okay. We're going to move on to the staff
- 13 report. Map orientation.
- 14 MR. DERRICKSON: Thank you for the
- 15 distinction. Commissioners, I'm going to use the
- 16 pointer here. Here is the D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes
- 17 Petition Area. Here's the north arrow, north, south,
- 18 west, east, the 'Ewa District on O'ahu, the Petition
- 19 Area. It straddles two USGS quads 06, which is the
- 20 'Ewa quad and 05 which is the Schofield Barracks quad.
- 21 Bounding the Petition Area on the north side
- 22 is the H-1 Freeway here. On the west side you have
- 23 boundary is roughly the new North South Road and some
- 24 lands of DHHL.

- 1 Fort Weaver Road, Old Fort Weaver Road and a portion
- 2 of Farrington Highway and Fort Weaver Road again.
- 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Okay. Thank you,
- 4 Scott. Mr. Kudo, please describe Petitioner's
- 5 exhibits which you wish to have admitted to the
- 6 record.
- 7 MR. KUDO: Petitioner's Exhibits 1 through
- 8 85 as listed in the third amended list were already
- 9 admitted in the prior proceedings on this docket.
- The new exhibits that we are submitting to
- 11 this Commission are marked from 86B as in boy to 100B.
- 12 This is listed on our third amended list of exhibits.
- There are some updates also to the previous
- 14 Exhibits 1 through 85 that were already admitted in
- 15 the prior proceedings. And these include Exhibit No.
- 16 6B, amended location map; 7B, it's an amended Tax Map
- 17 Key; 8B, which is an amended parcels map; 11B, which
- 18 is an amended conceptual land use plan; 12B, which is
- 19 an amended development plan urban land use map; 13B,
- 20 which is an amended Kapolei long-range master plan;
- 21 4B, which is an amended Ho'opili topography; 26B,
- 22 which is an updated curriculum vitae of Bruce Plasch;
- 23 31B, updated curriculum of Ann Mikiko Bouslog; 31.8B
- 24 is a letter from Ann M. Bouslog, president Mikiko
- 25 Corporation to Cameron Nekota, D.R. Horton-Schuler

- 1 Division dated December 2nd, 2010; 43B is an updated
- 2 'Ewa Regional Transportation Plan dated April 2010;
- 3 74B is an updated curriculum vitae of Mr. James
- 4 Charlier; 79.1B is a supplemental written direct
- 5 testimony of James Charlier; 81.1B is a supplemental
- 6 written direct testimony of Bruce Plasch; 82.1B is a
- 7 supplemental written direct testimony of Ann Bouslog.
- 8 And that concludes all of the existing and
- 9 new and amended exhibits of the Petitioner.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Kudo, we don't
- 11 have Exhibits 96.1B and 100B.
- MR. DAVIDSON: We have the exhibit.
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: I'm sorry. Any
- 14 objections from the parties?
- MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No objection.
- MR. YEE: No objection.
- DR. DUDLEY: No objection.
- MS. CERULLO: No objection.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: No objection.
- 20 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: We're going to
- 21 admit the exhibits as stated by Mr. Kudo. County, do
- 22 you have any exhibits which you wish to have admitted
- 23 to the record at this time?
- 24 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: Yes. DPP wishes to
- 25 admit Exhibit Nos. 1B through 10B.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 2 objections?
- 3 MR. KUDO: No objection.
- 4 MR. YEE: No objection.
- 5 DR. DUDLEY: No objection.
- 6 MS. CERULLO: No objection.
- 7 MR. SEITZ: No objection.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: As stated by the
- 9 county those exhibits are admitted for the record.
- 10 Mr. Yee Office of Planning.
- 11 MR. YEE: The Office of Planning is
- 12 withdrawing its prior exhibits except for Exhibits 5,
- 13 6, 7, 20 and 25. These exhibits from the prior
- 14 hearings are primarily the Department of
- 15 Transportation correspondence as well as the resumé of
- 16 Ms. Meeker who continuous to actually be an employee
- 17 of the state and will be a witness. The other
- 18 exhibits are withdrawn.
- 19 With respect to the new exhibits to be
- 20 submitted the Office of Planning submits 1B through
- 21 11B. 1B through 11B are the new exhibits we are
- 22 seeking to admit.
- 23 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Yee, would you
- 24 mind just restating that just one more time just so
- 25 everybody's clear.

- 1 MR. YEE: Sure. We have withdrawn our prior
- 2 exhibits that were submitted in 2009 except for

- 3 Exhibits 5, 6, 7, 20 and 25. And we were admitting --
- 4 we are seeking to admit OP Exhibits 1B through 11B.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 6 objections?
- 7 MR. KUDO: No objections.
- 8 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No objections.
- 9 DR. DUDLEY: No objection.
- MS. CERULLO: No objection.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: No objection.
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners? As
- 13 stated by Office of Planning those exhibits are
- 14 admitted for the record. Dr. Dudley.
- 15 DR. DUDLEY: Mr. Chair, I was not aware that
- 16 we were going to do this today so I'm not really
- 17 prepared. But from memory I'd like to say we'd like
- 18 to have admitted all of the exhibits which we have
- 19 formerly had accepted -- or submitted in 2009.
- We'd like to have the motions, the exhibits
- 21 that attended the motions which we have submitted this
- 22 year which would be Exhibits N through S. And we'd
- 23 like to have Exhibits 1 through 34B admitted.
- So let me restate. The exhibits from 2009
- $25\,\,$  we ask that all of those be admitted which were not
- 1 struck by the Commission. And I just can't recite
- 2 those from memory right now.

3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: I believe they

- 4 were already admitted. Parties, any objections?
- 5 MR. KUDO: Not to the exhibits that were
- 6 already admitted.
- 7 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No objection.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: State?
- 9 MR. YEE: No objection.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- MS. CERULLO: No objection.
- 12 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz?
- MR. SEITZ: No objections.
- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Commissioners?
- 15 Okay. Exhibits B1 through B34 parties any objections
- 16 to those exhibits?
- 17 MR. KUDO: Yes. We have some objections or
- 18 at least concerns on the following exhibits: On
- 19 Exhibits B15, B16, B17, B20 through B23, B28 through
- 20 B33, we are hoping that the Intervenor will lay
- 21 foundation for these exhibits so that we can prepare
- 22 for cross-examination of them.
- We have also have objections to B7, B8, B9,
- 24 B24 through B27. These relate to water resources. As
- 25 the Commission may recall that was not within the
  - 1 scope of FOM's areas of concern. And he was limited
  - 2 to only the five areas that the Commission had
  - 3 ordered.

- 4 He's also mentioned -- we have an objection
- 5 to B10 and B34. B10 is a document in which we were

- 6 just given the title page of so we don't know what its
- 7 contents are. So on that basis we would object to the
- 8 admission of that exhibit.
- 9 B34 was never produced so we would object on
- 10 the grounds that we never got a copy of it.
- 11 We're also objecting to B18 which is the
- 12 testimony of Dick Grim. He's not listed as a witness
- 13 of FOM and we would not be able to properly
- 14 cross-examine him 'cause I'm not sure if he will be
- 15 subpoenaed or will be attending this proceeding for us
- 16 to do that.
- We also object to B1 which is the
- 18 development study for the Honouliuli lands. Again, we
- 19 would have no ability to cross-examine the author of
- 20 that document.
- 21 And B12, which is another document written
- 22 by -- B2 excuse me, B2 a document written on the 'Ewa
- 23 development area which, again, we would not have the
- 24 ability to cross-examine the author of that document
- 25 so we would not be able to ascertain its accuracy or
  - 1 relevancy to these proceedings. On that basis we
  - 2 would object to those exhibits.
  - 3 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Do any of the
  - 4 other parties have concerns regarding these exhibits?
  - 5 County?

6 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No. We don't object to

- 7 Friends of Makakilo's exhibits.
- 8 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: State?
- 9 MR. YEE: We have no objection. Although I
- 10 have to admit if Exhibit 34 is not currently submitted
- 11 and documented it's hard to admit it into evidence.
- 12 Otherwise the OP really has no objections to their
- 13 documents.
- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club?
- MS. CERULLO: No objections.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz?
- 17 MR. SEITZ: No objections.
- 18 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, can
- 19 you give us some clarity on Exhibit 34?
- 20 DR. DUDLEY: Yes. Exhibit 34 was a picture
- 21 that evidently was stuck to the picture in front of
- 22 it. So the picture was evidently not reproduced. And
- 23 when I brought it in it was not there.
- I have copies. Actually, Chair, I had
- 25 planned to bring the stipulation tomorrow for
  - 1 everybody to agree upon. This has been a really
  - 2 highly pressured time trying to prepare for today. So
  - 3 I just simply did not have time to get all those
  - 4 things done.

- I would like to say too, though, that, you
- 6 know, we've been working together, the three of us,
- 7 from the beginning with the Commission's
- 8 encouragement. So from the very beginning our exhibit

- 9 list and our witness lists have been kind of
- 10 co-shared, shared, where I've put some of their
- 11 witnesses on my list; they've put some of my witnesses
- 12 on their subpoena list and back and forth, back and
- 13 forth. We need to get the time to bring our lists
- 14 together and present them as one entire entity.
- So I would beg that you give us a time until
- 16 perhaps the next meeting. At that time we would bring
- 17 all of our exhibits and witnesses as one complete list
- 18 and present it to you.
- 19 MR. YEE: Chair, can I just clarify OP's
- 20 objection on 34?
- 21 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Go ahead.
- MR. YEE: It wasn't so much that I will
- 23 object to 34. I'm just saying if he's going to submit
- 24 Exhibit 34, get it first and then he can ask to have
- 25 it admitted. So I would just suggest we deal with
- 180
- 1 Exhibit 34 at a later time. That's all.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Kudo, your
- 3 concerns are so noted. What I'd like to do is defer
- 4 acceptance of his exhibits and give them a little bit
- 5 more time and flexibility if that's okay.
- 6 MR. KUDO: That's fine with us.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 8 much. Dr. Dudley, we still do have a pretty full
- 9 docket here with this Petition. So we appreciate the

- 10 ability of all the Intervenors together, but we still
- 11 have the need for a timely submission of documents and
- 12 exhibits. So if you could try to work with staff to
- 13 get those in as soon as possible we'd really
- 14 appreciate it.
- DR. DUDLEY: Thank you.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Okay. Mr. Kudo,
- 17 you ready to begin? I'm sorry. Sierra Club.
- 18 MS. CERULLO: Yes. Sierra Club would like
- 19 to -- we wish to have Exhibits 40B through 52B with
- 20 the exclusion of 45B.
- 21 In addition I'd like to note that on our
- 22 Witness List that we submitted we asked that all the
- 23 exhibits listed on Senator Hee's and Friends of
- 24 Makakilo's Exhibit List as well as Friends of
- 25 Makakilo's previously filed exhibits be incorporated 181
  - 1 herein by reference.
  - 2 And that was something that we have worked
  - 3 out in advance to represent that all of our exhibits
  - 4 and witnesses would be the same. So that's one thing.
  - 5 So as to Friends of Makakilo water exhibits
  - 6 they would be ours as well. So just to note that. In
  - 7 addition we would like to amend our list to add Office
  - 8 of Planning's previous exhibits of Department of
  - 9 Transportation and Department of Agriculture. I know
  - 10 that DOT's was 27. I'm not sure what Department of Ag
  - 11 was. But we'd like to include those as exhibits as

- 12 well.
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Anything else?
- MS. CERULLO: That's all.
- 15 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Parties, any
- 16 objections?
- MR. KUDO: We do have some objections to
- 18 some of the Sierra Club Exhibits, but given
- 19 Dr. Dudley's description of their current situation in
- 20 terms of attempting to coordinate the three
- 21 Intervenors exhibit lists, perhaps we should defer
- 22 acting on their exhibits until they get it
- 23 straightened out as well as Senator Hee's exhibits.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club, are
- 25 you amenable?

- 1 MS. CERULLO: That's fine. But, I mean,
- 2 again, I'll note that we sort of have already worked
- 3 out that all of our exhibits are, we are sharing all
- 4 of our exhibits.
- 5 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Yeah. But I think
- 6 Sierra Club wasn't ready -- I mean Dr. Dudley, Friends
- 7 of Makakilo wasn't ready with some of those so we are
- 8 deferring. So I'm asking if you're okay with that.
- 9 MS. CERULLO: That's fine, yes.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Okay. Any other
- 11 parties any objections?
- 12 MR. SEITZ: No objection. We submitted just

- 13 one exhibit. We submitted an exhibit list which we
- 14 incorporated exhibits from other parties. I'm
- 15 particularly also concerned that the state has
- 16 withdrawn exhibits from a prior administration because
- 17 apparently their positions have changed. So we want
- 18 those exhibits back in because we were relying upon
- 19 them when we identified them.
- 20 We've also only submitted one exhibit which
- 21 is a pamphlet from former Governor Ariyoshi. And I
- 22 would like to offer that at this time. I don't see
- 23 any reason why that, any ruling on that should be
- 24 deferred.

- 25 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: We're going to
  - 1 take a short recess in place subject to the Chair.
  - 2 I'd like to go back on the record and entertain a
  - 3 motion to go into executive session to consult with
  - 4 our attorney.
  - 5 COMMISSIONER CONTRADES: So moved.
  - 6 COMMISSIONER MAKUA: Second.
  - 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Moved and
  - 8 seconded. Any opposed? We'll go into executive
  - 9 session. We'll leave the room and come back.
- 10 (Recess was held.)
- 11 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: We're on the
- 12 record. Let me sported sow who ask the we're going to
- 13 do watt P exhibits with the exception of admit the
- 14 Governor Ariyoshi brochure. We're going to defer on

- 15 the other exhibits until you folks come back with the
- 16 restated list of exhibits.
- 17 In terms of the previous ruling on OP, okay,
- 18 all we did was act on the exhibits OP admitted. Okay.
- 19 We're going to take under advisement your withdrawals.
- 20 MR. YEE: Could I just add -- and I have
- 21 discussed this further with the Intervenors, I believe
- 22 what we've agreed on is that Office of Planning would
- 23 not object to if they wanted to include any of OP's
- 24 prior exhibits as one of their exhibits. But the
- 25 Office of Planning simply wanted to make sure that its 184
  - 1 case defined by its exhibits were separate.
  - So I believe when Intervenors come back with
  - 3 an amended Exhibit List, they will probably include
  - 4 whatever exhibits from the Office of Planning we
  - 5 previously submitted will be included in their amended
  - 6 Exhibit List. And the Office of Planning would have
  - 7 no objection. That, of course, I know is a deferred
  - 8 ruling. But just to let you know what the intentions
  - 9 are moving forward.
  - 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Okay. As much of
  - 11 this you guys can stipulate on and work with staff on
  - 12 we'll take that under advisement. Parties, any
  - 13 concerns, questions?
  - MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: DPP withdraws all
  - 15 previous exhibits. But, yeah, we just admitted the

- 16 ones today.
- 17 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Correct. Okay.
- 18 Mr. Kudo.
- 19 MR. KUDO: Okay. We are here after about
- 20 almost two years after the recess that was taken in
- 21 September 2009. Since that time there's been a lot of
- 22 information and work that my client has had with
- 23 regard to working with the state and county in
- 24 providing information and working out the details of
- 25 this particular project.

- 1 The project has not changed. It is the same
- 2 project. But what has occurred is that there are more
- 3 details that have been requested that we provide to
- 4 the Commission. And that's what these continued
- 5 hearings are really meant to do is to provide more
- 6 details about the already existing project.
- 7 We realize that some of the Commissioners
- 8 were not around in 2008, 2009 when the hearings on
- 9 this particular Petition were going on. Although
- 10 there's transcripts and exhibits for you to review,
- 11 we, with the indulgence of this Commission, would like
- 12 to use our first witness to give you a brief
- 13 background overview of the project to refamiliarize
- 14 those that were here, and to give a brief outline of
- 15 this project to the new Commissioners.
- 16 With that said I'd like to call to the stand
- 17 Mr. Cameron Nekota. With the indulgence of the

- 18 Commission I'd like to have our witness sit near the
- 19 projector for ease of testifying.
- 20 CAMERON NEKOTA
- 21 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 22 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: I do.
- 24 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Name and address
- 25 for the record.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Cameron Nekota, 92-1075B Koio
- 2 Drive, Kapolei.
- 3 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MR. KUDO:
- 5 Q Mr. Nekota, where are you currently
- 6 employed?
- 7 A D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes.
- 8 Q What is your present title and position at
- 9 D.R. Horton-Schuler?
- 10 A Vice president.
- 11 Q How long have you been employed at D.R.
- 12 Horton-Schuler?
- 13 A For about a year and-a-half.
- 14 Q Would you briefly describe for us what your
- 15 duties and responsibilities are?
- 16 A My primary duty is to oversee the
- 17 development of our Ho'opili master planned community.
- 18 Q And you are obviously familiar with the

- 19 aspects of the Ho'opili projects and the properties
- 20 that are the subject of these proceedings.
- 21 A Yes, I am.
- MR. KUDO: Mr. Nekota is a lay witness for
- 23 the Petitioner and he will be using a PowerPoint
- 24 presentation identified and admitted as Petitioner's
- 25 88B to give you a general overview of the Ho'opili
- 187
- 1 Project.
- 2 Q Mr. Nekota, at this time could you proceed.
- 3 A Thank you, Mr. Kudo. On behalf of D.R.
- 4 Horton-Schuler Homes we're really excited to be here
- 5 today and really excited to present to you our
- 6 Ho'opili Project. It's been a little of a break, two
- 7 years approximately. But I think we're certainly
- 8 really excited about where the project has been.
- 9 We've been working really hard over the last
- 10 two years to really go back and refocus and meet with
- 11 government agencies, community groups to really know
- 12 where the community stands with Ho'opili. And we're
- 13 really excited about where the project stands.
- 14 A little bit of background. Much has been
- 15 said today about our company. We've been here in
- 16 Hawai'i now 30-plus years, first as Schuler Homes and
- 17 now as D.R. Horton really built 11,000 homes in
- 18 Hawai'i over that period, many of those homes for
- 19 Hawai'i's working families at the median price or
- 20 below.

- 21 We're not gonna cut and run. We currently
- 22 have three active projects here on O'ahu. We're
- 23 building some homes in -- two projects in Kapolei, one
- 24 in Ma'ili. We're building on all neighbor islands
- 25 with the exception of Kauai which we have a project

- 1 that we're in for permitting now. So we're here for
- 2 the long run. And Ho'opili really represents for our
- 3 company the future in Hawai'i.
- 4 You know, representatives of our --
- 5 employees of D.R. Horton are really active in not just
- 6 the O'ahu community but specifically in the Kapolei
- 7 and the regions that we're building.
- 8 And over the last decade D.R. Horton and the
- 9 Schuler Family Foundation have contributed over
- 10 \$11 million to local charities here in Hawai'i and
- 11 across the country.
- 12 Kapolei. I think everybody in this room
- 13 realizes what was envisioned for this region. The
- 14 city and the state over 30 years ago designated
- 15 Kapolei as really the place where we were going to see
- 16 growth take place. I think if you talk to the
- 17 community out there many people, you know, wanted it
- 18 to happen quickly. They thought it was going to
- 19 happen quick.
- 20 That after they designated it in 1990 when
- 21 Campbell Estate broke ground on the city, that 10

- 22 years later maybe everything would be up and running.
- 23 But it takes time.
- 24 If you look at downtown Honolulu which
- 25 really evolved -- which really developed over a

- 1 hundred year period, we're only into our, basically
- 2 our second and third decade of development in Kapolei.
- 3 But I think what you see happening now, what you've
- 4 seen over the last really five years is a real
- 5 commitment not just by private developers looking to
- 6 build housing.
- 7 But you see a commitment by the federal
- 8 government, state government, county government to
- 9 really invest in the region.
- 10 And I think what Ho'opili represents really
- 11 is the last piece of this giant puzzle that was
- 12 created 30 years ago, to create really a truly
- 13 secondary urban center in Kapolei to give residents of
- 14 West O'ahu the opportunity to live in an area and work
- 15 in an area close to their homes.
- 16 Ho'opili is this piece of land right here.
- 17 It's approximately 1530 acres. It's planned for
- 18 11,750 homes; 3 to 4 million square feet of
- 19 commercial space, commercial/industrial space, five
- 20 school sites in addition to numerous other amenities
- 21 that I'll get into in a few minutes.
- 22 But I think the important thing to recognize
- 23 that what this map demonstrates is not so much

- 2 today certainly Gene Awakuni, the chancellor of UH
- 3 West O'ahu, came and talked about what they're doing
- 4 adjacent to Ho'opili.
- 5 And, really, what I think that campus will
- 6 do is give children in West O'ahu hope. They'll see
- 7 that campus coming up and realize they can obtain
- 8 secondary education. Not to mention to the south we
- 9 have the Department of Hawaiian Home Lands East
- 10 Kapolei II Project which will provide thousands of
- 11 homes for Native Hawaiians.
- 12 We had Major Phil Lum from the Kroc Center,
- 13 which is being built on lands adjacent to Ho'opili as
- 14 well. \*\*(check on cassette tape for beginning as you
- 15 didn't start digital)
- There's also many other exciting projects in
- 17 this region. Right here is the Kamakana Ali'i which
- 18 is the DeBartolo regional shopping center which is on
- 19 their plan now. So you can see all these different
- 20 pieces.
- I think at one point it looked much less
- 22 certain than it does today. But I think the
- 23 investment by all the parties I mentioned earlier
- 24 really is bringing together this vision that they had

- 1 Where did Ho'opili begin for our company?
- 2 It really began with the community. We convened the
- 3 Ho'opili Community Task Force in 2005. And really the
- 4 idea was we brought together representatives from
- 5 'Ewa, Waipahu, Kapolei, Makakilo, all those
- 6 communities that surrounded this piece of land. And
- 7 we asked them: What to you want to see in this
- 8 project?
- 9 They told us. They said, "We want a
- 10 community where we can walk an bike everywhere." They
- 11 want to live close to jobs. They want to be able to
- 12 gather with friends and neighbors. And they want to
- 13 live a healthy lifestyle. Those are all the things
- 14 that they said.
- And, really, what the plans represent is the
- 16 hours and hours of hard work that they put in to
- 17 making this plan come to fruition.
- 18 Really over the last two years what we've
- 19 been doing since August of '09 was really connecting
- 20 with the community and asking them again: Let's take
- 21 a look at the plan what can we do to further refine
- 22 what's already there to make it even better. I think
- 23 it really culminated for us over the last six months
- 24 when we did presentations to the Waipahu, 'Ewa, and
- 25 Kapolei, Honokai Hale, Makakilo, Neighborhood Boards.

- 1 And those boards voted unanimously, all three of them,
- 2 to support Ho'opili, which was really gratifying for
- 3 us and our company and our employees to make this a
- 4 reality.
- 5 The hallmark of Ho'opili is it's walkable.
- 6 Residents are going to be able to walk from their
- 7 homes to retail shops, our farmers market we have
- 8 planned, restaurants, entertainment.
- 9 Ho'opili is a mixed-use community. You're
- 10 not going to have 5,000 square foot lots separated by
- 11 miles of roads to get to things that people need on a
- 12 daily basis. It's going to be right there for them.
- 13 We liken it to living in Kaka'ako but putting Kaka'ako
- 14 in the middle of 'Ewa.
- 15 And you live a lifestyle that you can in the
- 16 Ward area where you walk to theaters, you walk to
- 17 restaurants, you walk to stores and it's already in
- 18 your backyard.
- 19 You're also going to be able to walk to the
- 20 15, 20 neighborhood parks that are within Ho'opili.
- 21 We have a 20-acre district park that we purposely
- 22 sited on the eastern side of the project to really
- 23 give the residents and the kids of 'Ewa, Kapolei and
- 24 Ho'opili the opportunity to have a park to go to
- 25 playfields, football, baseball.

- 1 For those of us who live in the area we know
- 2 how much of a need it is to have soccer fields and
- 3 baseball fields. We take it for granted in other
- 4 areas. It's a big need in this area. We hope this
- 5 district park will fulfill that void.
- In addition, we have a civic plaza we're
- 7 planning for that's going to be within walking
- 8 distance of many of the residents, not to mention the
- 9 Salvation Army Kroc Center.
- 10 Ho'opili is also about education. We have
- 11 taken the step now, which is very early in the
- 12 process, but we have already agreed with the
- 13 Department of Education on our fair-share agreement to
- 14 provide five public school sites, 94 acres in total,
- 15 over 30 acres in excess of what we're required to
- 16 provide, for three elementary schools, a middle
- 17 school, and a high school within Ho'opili.
- Then being adjacent to UH West O'ahu,
- 19 really, kids have the opportunity now to go from
- 20 kindergarten, middle school, high school and then on
- 21 to UH West O'ahu, to really experience a lifetime of
- 22 learning right in their backyards, and many times in
- 23 walking distance to their homes.

- 24 Ho'opili is also about jobs. We talked
- 25 about the construction jobs today and everybody heard

1 that. But, really, 7,000 high quality jobs. Many

2 people are saying: What kind of jobs are these. Are

- 3 these retail, commercial jobs? If you look at what's
- 4 happening in the region now, we have the state
- 5 judiciary, family court building that's open in
- 6 Kapolei now. We have medical facilities with Kahi
- 7 Mohala, Hawai'i Medical Center West.
- 8 We have UH West O'ahu now that's coming up.
- 9 We anticipated industries and businesses that are
- 10 going to locate, take advantage of the location to be
- 11 near these facilities and provide jobs that aren't
- 12 just retail or commercial jobs but higher paying jobs
- 13 that provide a living wage for many people.
- In addition, we're also planning for live/
- 15 work units. Those of you who have heard about our
- 16 Mehana community in Kapolei, now basically what these
- 17 are we have units existing today where people buy.
- 18 They have commercial units on the ground floor.
- 19 Second and third floor are residential units that they
- 20 live in. So giving people the opportunity to live and
- 21 work in the same place.

- 22 It's really -- you talk to some of the
- 23 businesses that have relocated from physical
- 24 therapists to psychiatrists, really changing their
- 25 lives because they go to work. This physical
  - 1 therapist goes to work downstairs. Then he has lunch
  - 2 with his five year-old or four year-old kid during
- 3 lunch time. So it really has changed their life and

- 4 taken them out of their cars.
- 5 Traffic is a big concern in West O'ahu.
- 6 I've lived in the region through the worst of it. And
- 7 really what you see happening today and what you saw
- 8 happening over the last two, three years was really a
- 9 huge transportation investment by a multitude of
- 10 parties from the federal government, the city, the
- 11 state and private developers to build the
- 12 infrastructure that's needed to get people in and
- 13 around the region in a better way.
- 14 So if you look at this map the blue
- 15 represents the new roads that are either built or
- 16 under construction right now. Just to highlight a few
- 17 for you: Fort Weaver Road was widened to six lanes.
- 18 The Kualaka'i Parkway and Interchange was constructed.
- 19 The Kapolei Parkway was fully constructed from Ocean
- 20 Pointe to the City of Kapolei, not to mention the City
- 21 of Kapolei mid roads that are being constructed now.
- 22 The Kapolei Interchange Phase 1 is under construction
- 23 slated to open later this year.
- So, really, a huge investment in the region
- 25 to put infrastructure in. And like I said, I've lived
  - 1 in the area. I've seen how it's progressed over the
  - 2 last few years. Makakilo Drive used to back up up the
  - 3 mountain. And, really, you don't see that anymore.
  - 4 It's been a huge investment. And I think not just by
  - 5 the state and the city.

- 6 We have committed four acres of land that
- 7 went into the North-South Road. We had to amend a
- 8 whole bunch of exhibits for you guys on maps because
- 9 over the last three years the state finally took that
- 10 4 acres and we had to subtract that land out of the
- 11 Petition Area.
- But we contributed land for the North-South
- 13 and we constructed a portion of the Kapolei Parkway in
- 14 the city of Kapolei.
- I think, really, what our company's
- 16 investment and commitment is moving forward is to
- 17 continue to work with the state Department of
- 18 Transportation, the city Department of Transportation
- 19 Services and the community to continue to address
- 20 traffic issues through our project buildout.
- I would just say too the one thing -- the
- 22 biggest way to relieve traffic in this area is to
- 23 continue to create jobs. We're creating 7,000 jobs in
- 24 our project. It's projected now that by 2025 we're
- 25 getting 40,000 new jobs in the Kapolei region. You
  - 1 see it happening now. Disney: Almost a thousand new
  - 2 jobs, the Kapolei Judiciary Center: 215 new jobs, the
  - 3 FBI Building, which is under construction now, 400 new
  - 4 jobs in the region.

- 5 So you see now whether it's the city, the
- 6 state or the federal government or private developers

- 7 really stepping in now to really create the needed
- 8 jobs in the area to give people the opportunity to
- 9 live and work in the same area.
- 10 I've seen what it does for people's lives.
- 11 It did that same thing for myself. You recognize that
- 12 the best way to help traffic is to give people the
- 13 opportunity to live and work in the same area.
- 14 The big thing that's come up over the last
- 15 couple years since we were here last time the
- 16 community said: We want to see more sustainability
- 17 features in projects. We don't just want to see the
- 18 same things that are done year after year.
- 19 So what we did, first thing we did was we
- 20 partnered with Hoku Solar, one of Hawai'i's leading
- 21 solar energy providers, to really look at what we can
- 22 do on a larger scale to help offset the energy needs
- 23 not just of Ho'opili but the state in general.

- So they looked at all the lands that we own
- 25 in Ho'opili and adjacent to Ho'opili. And what we've
  - 1 come up with we sited now a 500 megawatt photovoltaic
  - 2 farm, utilities scale photovoltaic farm on lands
  - 3 adjacent to the North-South Road Interchange that we
  - 4 control, that we own. And really going to generate 8
  - 5 to 9 million kilowatt hours of solar energy a day.
  - 6 And the really impressive thing about what
  - 7 they put together is they're using what's called solar
  - 8 access trackers which follows the sun as it goes over

- 9 the sky to really capture more energy and really
- 10 increase the efficiency of the system by 25 to 30
- 11 percent.
- 12 We have also looked at the homes themselves
- 13 and what can we do. Mike Jones will talk later about
- 14 the Ho'opili Sustainability Plan and how it changes
- 15 what goes into the homes and how that translates into
- 16 increased savings on water and electricity.
- 17 We're going to be building all single-family
- 18 homes photovoltaic ready. We're going to be doing 10
- 19 percent of the single-family homes with photovoltaic
- 20 systems already constructed on them. All homes are
- 21 going to be designed based on the systems to use less
- 22 water and energy. We're going to be creating a
- 23 non-potable water system throughout the community in
- 24 the roadways.

- We're also building all the homes electric
  - 1 car ready. And they'll be built with Energy Star
  - 2 appliances.
  - 3 As you guys may recognize agriculture is a
  - 4 huge issue in Hawai'i. For those of us who grew up
  - 5 and were born and raised we grew up with agriculture.
  - 6 And when D.R. Horton bought this property we
  - 7 recognized the importance that agriculture plays not
  - 8 only in Hawai'i but on the 'Ewa Plain.
  - 9 We all remember when they burned sugar cane

- 10 and you saw all the ashes that fall in our streets.
- 11 Recognizing the importance that the community puts in
- 12 agriculture, what can we do to help foster that and
- 13 continue that in Ho'opili?
- 14 What we came up with was the Ho'opili Urban
- 15 Agriculture Initiative. We have now partnered with
- 16 Nalo Farms, Inc. to help us develop and manage this
- 17 move going forward to really come up with a plan to
- 18 integrate agriculture within people's everyday lives.
- 19 The plan is broken up into three components.
- 20 The first component is our civic farms or commercial
- 21 farms. So we're committing to approximately 159 acres
- 22 of civic farms which will be held in perpetuity for
- 23 agricultural uses and leased to commercial farmers.
- 24 Throughout the community we have 8 acres of community
- 25 gardens.
- 200
- 1 For those people who don't have backyards,
- 2 and live in condos or live in townhouses that want to
- 3 farm we'll have community gardens throughout.
- 4 We have sited a permanent farmers market
- 5 within our civic plaza to give people the opportunity
- 6 to not only grow their own food but possibly sell it
- 7 in a farmers market as well.
- 8 Then our steward farms program, which I'll
- 9 get to the next slide, which is really our home garden
- 10 program. But I think the key message with respect to
- 11 agriculture and what you see here today is by and

- 12 large what you see here today in terms of the
- 13 commercial agriculture is going to continue for many
- 14 more years.
- 15 Ho'opili is not a project that will put that
- 16 many homes in year 2. It's a phased project. We
- 17 fully intend to keep the agriculture activities that
- 18 you see today ongoing throughout the buildout of
- 19 Ho'opili.

- 20 There's no -- there's no intent by our
- 21 company to displace the agriculture production that
- 22 you see there now. And it will likely continue for
- 23 many more years to come in the present capacity.
- 24 Every single family homeowner in Ho'opili
- 25 will have the option to put in a steward lot, to have
  - 1 us put in a steward lot for them which basically
  - 2 consists of a home garden with edible landscaping
  - 3 throughout. The unique thing is that they're going to
  - 4 have the option to put it in. But the irrigation
  - 5 systems that are used in the backyards are going to be
  - 6 built and designed to accommodate this use.
  - 7 So it's not like their yards are going to be
  - 8 bare dirt and they're going to have to put in all that
  - 9 irrigation. If they so choose to have this put in
- 10 we'll have all that ready for them. We're going to
- 11 have brochures and materials for them to learn how to
- 12 use it. Everybody who buys a house will have this

- 13 option, a really exciting concept.
- Just to run you through a little bit about
- 15 what you see on the screen. This is the house here
- 16 and the garage. You can't really read it but it's in
- 17 Exhibit 88B, I think, which is -- 89B -- which is our
- 18 Ho'opili Sustainability Plan. But these words are
- 19 here are basically what crops they feel can be grown
- 20 in those areas.
- 21 Ho'opili is also about housing. There's no
- 22 mistake that there's a demand for housing in Hawai'i.
- 23 I think a lot has been said about 30,000 homes
- 24 available for construction in this region that why
- 25 don't we build those.

- 1 And I think when you break that down and you
- 2 looked at what those homes represent, it's not what
- 3 Ho'opili will be. It's not Ho'opili's market.
- 4 There's resort -- there's resort homes in
- 5 there. There's timeshare homes, as you heard.
- 6 There's homes that are in the old Barbers Point that
- 7 are not anywhere near on the verge of being ready to
- 8 build.
- 9 There's homes -- not to knock other
- 10 developers -- but what we do -- what D.R. Horton does
- 11 is we build homes. And we're building in Hawai'i now.
- 12 We intend to be building for many more years to come.
- 13 And we fully intend upon approval to start this
- 14 project.

- There's no mistake that we're in this --
- 16 we're not in this to get this land entitled and then
- 17 sell it to others to get built. We build homes.
- 18 That's our business.
- 19 So we're really excited to get this project
- 20 moving. But it is about housing. Thirty percent of
- 21 the homes will be affordable rates based on the city
- 22 and county guidelines.
- 23 There's going to be a wide range of housing
- 24 opportunities from single-family homes,
- 25 Transit-Oriented Development, senior housing, rental 203
  - 1 homes and then live/work units as I talked about
  - 2 earlier.
  - 3 Economic activity. Almost 27,000
  - 4 construction and consultant related jobs will be
  - 5 created over the buildout of Ho'opili, not to mention
  - 6 the 7,000 permanent jobs that I talked about earlier.
  - 7 \$4.6 billion represents the direct
  - 8 investment by D.R. Horton into building this project.
  - 9 That doesn't even take into account other investments
  - 10 by other -- by the city, by the state and other just
  - 11 purely what our company would put into Ho'opili.
  - 12 Q Mr. Nekota, on the screen is a copy of what
  - 13 has been identified as Petitioner's Exhibit 87B, the
  - 14 Ho'opili development phasing map. Can you explain to
  - 15 the Commission what this map does?

- 16 A This map sets out the orderly development of
- 17 Ho'opili from a home, commercial and infrastructure
- 18 perspective.
- 19 Q Does introduction of the phased development
- 20 plan change the project from what it was when it was
- 21 originally presented to this Commission in 2008-2009?
- 22 A Our phasing plan did not change the project
- 23 in any way. The land uses are still the same. What
- 24 the phased development plan did was just basically say
- 25 where, when and how and what timeframe those units and
- 204
- 1 areas would be developed.
- 2 Q Could you explain to us how the initial
- 3 development will actually occur.
- 4 A The initial development will occur right
- 5 here along this, what's called the Ho'opili spine
- 6 road. And it will largely be infrastructure related.
- 7 The spine road will contain much of the infrastructure
- 8 that's going to be used to feed Ho'opili from water,
- 9 sewar, drainage, cable and electrical perspective.
- 10 Q You mentioned that there are several phases
- 11 for your development. Can you elaborate on the
- 12 project's development phases?
- 13 A So all the land north and west of this
- 14 dotted line, so all the colored line on this map is
- 15 Phase I, which consists of approximately 5800 housing
- 16 units, 2 million square feet of commercial space and
- 17 800,000 square feet of industrial.

- In addition, it includes three elementary
- 19 school sites and a high school site which is located
- 20 right here which the DOE has asked us to really move
- 21 up in time development period because of the
- 22 overcrowding that's occurring at Campbell High School
- 23 and Kapolei High School. They want to get at that
- 24 area first. So we've actually moved that into a Phase
- 25 1A of our project.

- 1 This is a commercial space here that will be
- 2 developed first, as well as our first -- our lowest
- 3 density project -- our lowest density product in
- 4 Ho'opili, which will be our single homes down here in
- 5 Phase IA because of its proximity from transit.
- 6 Q Could you describe the whereabouts and your
- 7 development plans for Phase 1A?
- 8 A I just talked about 1A.
- 9 Q 1B.
- 10 A 1B would be our second part in development.
- 11 It really represents the job generating corridor of
- 12 Ho'opili which is along Farrington Highway. Much of
- 13 the commercial and industrial jobs will come out of
- 14 this corridor. And that's slated to be in 1B.
- 15 Q Can you describe the whereabouts of your
- 16 development phasing for Phase IC?
- 17 A Phase IC, which will take place likely in
- 18 the last six to ten years of Phase 1, is largely built

- 19 around the West O'ahu -- the UH West O'ahu transit
- 20 stop which will contain higher density residential as
- 21 well as commercial Transit-Oriented Development.
- 22 Q Can you describe what will occur in Phase 2.
- 23 A So Phase 2, which is approximately
- 24 584 acres, 5950 residential units, and much of it's
- 25 going to be our higher density or residential units
  - 1 that are going to be built around the Ho'opili rail
  - 2 station.

- 3 So basically in Ho'opili there are two
- 4 transit stops within the Ho'opili land. One is the UH
- 5 station here adjacent to UH West O'ahu, as well as the
- 6 Ho'opili station.
- 7 So what you'll see in Phase 2 is really the
- 8 heart of the Transit-Oriented Development that's going
- 9 to happen in Ho'opili. So we expect it to be a higher
- 10 density residential product.
- 11 Q Mr. Nekota, I believe the map says 586. You
- 12 said 584.
- 13 A Yeah, 586. Thank you.
- 14 Q Would you provide us with information how
- 15 you're going to develop the infrastructure for the
- 16 project such as drainage and sewer lines?
- 17 A Because, in spite of the fact that we're
- 18 phasing the project we can't upsize sewer and water
- 19 lines later. Basically the upfront investment by the
- 20 company is upward of a hundred million dollars because

- 21 we need to build the sewer, the water and the drain
- 22 lines to accommodate the entire development.
- So we can't just piecemeal it based on Phase
- 24 IA, 1B, 1C and then 2. So it represents a huge
- 25 upfront investment for the company.

- 1 Q A previous public witness, Chancellor
- 2 Awakuni, described his coordination with the Horton
- 3 people in regard to the infrastructure in that area.
- 4 Is there any collaboration or cooperation among the
- 5 neighbors such as UH West O'ahu and other surrounding
- 6 developments with regard to the infrastructure
- 7 development?
- 8 A In addition to infrastructure development
- 9 we've committed \$5 million now to shared
- 10 infrastructure with the Department of Hawaiian Home
- 11 Lands, and UH West O'ahu. As Chancellor Awakuni said
- 12 this morning, it really made so much sense.
- We're all in the same region, although
- 14 they're further along in their development than we are
- 15 so it's less of a risk. But we're putting money in
- 16 before we even have our approvals. But really we
- 17 tried to work closely with those guys to make sure
- 18 that what we're doing doesn't affect what they're
- 19 doing, nor DHHL.
- I think what you see now is a pretty great
- 21 working group, working relationship between the three

- 22 entities. And it started with infrastructure. And as
- 23 Chancellor said this morning, we really tried to
- 24 connect the three projects.
- 25 What we don't want to have happen is to have
- 208
- 1 three different developments all operating independent
- 2 of one another. We want the residents of the
- 3 Department of Hawai'i Hawaiian Home Lands to have a
- 4 seamless transition between their project and our
- 5 project, be able to get to Ho'opili on bikeways, on
- 6 pedestrianways, in their cars so they can access all
- 7 the services that Ho'opili has to offer.
- 8 And, likewise, we want our residents of
- 9 Ho'opili to be able to access DHHL's areas as well as
- 10 UH. So what we've been doing is really collaborating
- 11 a lot to make sure that all of our plans link up. And
- 12 as Chancellor said, the campus road was adjusted to
- 13 make sure it goes through UH and Ho'opili.
- I think that's what's occurred over the last
- 15 years, a real working collaboration to make ensure we
- 16 all develop together in a sensible way.
- 17 Q Would you describe the Ho'opili's plans with
- 18 regard to public facilities such as fire stations,
- 19 schools and police stations.
- 20 A So there's a fire and police station planned
- 21 for Ho'opili. The other public facilities, as I
- 22 mentioned earlier, the school sites, the three
- 23 elementary, the one middle and the one high school.

- 1 A I don't have anything else to add. I would
- 2 just conclude that I think when you look at how
- 3 projects have been developed in Hawai'i over the last
- 4 50 years, I think what Ho'opili represents is a new
- 5 way to look at development, not just because there's
- 6 transit, but because I think when you look at all the
- 7 things the community has to offer, it's really going
- 8 to give people the opportunity to live a lifestyle
- 9 that today they haven't been able to live anywhere
- 10 else on O'ahu.
- 11 They're going to be living in a community
- 12 that's going to be able to produce energy for them.
- 13 They're going to be able to grow their own food.
- 14 They're going to be able to walk and bike everywhere
- 15 and be able to get on transit.
- So, really, when you look at it Ho'opili
- 17 residents as well as the surrounding people are going
- 18 to give people that opportunity to really live a
- 19 lifestyle unlike and a community that's unlike any
- 20 other, we believe, not just in West O'ahu but in the
- 21 state of Hawai'i.
- MR. KUDO: Mr. Nekota has given the
- 23 Commission the summary and overview of the Ho'opili
- 24 Project and touched upon various areas such as

- 1 We do have witnesses that will be following
- 2 Mr. Nekota that will go into more detail in the
- 3 specific areas such as drainage and those other kinds
- 4 of areas.
- 5 But at this time Mr. Nekota is available for
- 6 cross-examination.
- 7 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: County?
- 8 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 9 BY MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA:
- 10 Q I just had one question. I was curious as
- 11 to what the cost would be for the steward farm option
- 12 on a lot, if you knew a ballpark figure what that
- 13 would be.
- 14 A We haven't developed an actual cost yet.
- 15 We're actually going to be doing a pilot project in
- 16 our Maili Sea Country Project to really study that and
- 17 figure out what that could be.
- MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: Thank you.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: State.
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. YEE:
- 22 Q Mr. Nekota, are you familiar with the Office
- 23 of Planning's Exhibit 3B which is the letter from --
- 24 well, actually the attached, let me rephrase that.
- 25 Are you familiar -- you had discussions with

- 1 the Department of Agriculture regarding the
- 2 Agricultural Sustainability Plan?
- 3 A Yes, I have.
- 4 Q And are you aware that the Department of
- 5 Agriculture sent a letter to the Office of Planning
- 6 setting forth their understanding of conversations
- 7 with you and the representations you made to them?
- 8 A Yes, I am.
- 9 Q Are you in agreement with the contents of
- 10 that letter as being accurate?
- 11 A I am in agreement that the contents are
- 12 accurate. Although with respect to the proposed
- 13 condition from OP I'm not in a position, nor do I have
- 14 the authority to bind the company. That's something
- 15 for Mike Jones. But in terms of the accuracy of the
- 16 letter I can testify that it's accurate.
- 17 Q So more specifically, they represented that
- 18 you had made certain representations to the Department
- 19 of Agriculture on pages four and five. Are you
- 20 familiar -- I would have thought you would have
- 21 received that letter and you would have gone straight
- 22 to that portion and made sure it was correct. Did you
- 23 happen to take a look at it?
- 24 A Yes, we did.
- 25 Q And are those representations in the letter

- 1 correct?
- 2 A Those are accurate.
- 3 Q And they're accurate today. I mean you
- 4 haven't changed your mind. This is still Ho'opili's
- 5 representations.
- 6 A They are.
- 7 Q Okay. You mentioned that there was an
- 8 agreement with the Department of Education. Can you
- 9 say to the Commission whether that's been executed or
- 10 not?
- 11 A It has been executed.
- 12 Q And in that agreement is there a provision
- 13 regarding the location of the schools?
- 14 A There's a provision in there that the
- 15 locations are subject to change. I think the
- 16 department had some issue with where the high school
- 17 site is located. And we are in discussions with them
- 18 on an alternate location.
- 19 Q Would it require the Department of
- 20 Education's agreement to determine the location of the
- 21 school?
- 22 A I would need to check the actual wording of
- 23 the fair-share agreement. But my guess it probably
- 24 would, yes.

25 Q Let me represent to you that in 2009 there

1 was a concern that one of the schools, actually I

2 thought it was a secondary school, was located next to

- 3 a freeway. Do you know whether that location has
- 4 changed?
- 5 A That's the high school.
- 6 Q Okay.
- 7 A And we've already had preliminary
- 8 discussions about relocating that high school site
- 9 with them, yes.
- 10 Q While I understand you might not have
- 11 reached an agreement on the exact location, has there
- 12 been agreement to relocate it somewhere other than
- 13 next to the freeway?
- 14 A We have, yes.
- 15 Q And I do understand that Mr. Van Meter is
- 16 going to be testifying regarding the sustainability
- 17 plan. So I have many nontechnical questions which you
- 18 may feel free to defer but if you can, answer. Can
- 19 you say that the Petitioner will substantially comply
- 20 with the Sustainability Plan submitted to the Land Use
- 21 Commission?

- 22 A I think that's probably a question for Mike
- 23 Jones, not because I don't want to answer but because,
- 24 like I said, Mr. Yee, I don't have the authority to
- 25 bind the company. But we intend to substantially
  - 1 comply with the sustainability plan.
  - 2 Q Let me just ask you if you know. As I
  - 3 reviewed the sustainability plan there are a list of

- 4 specific measures that you plan to incorporate into,
- 5 for example, the standard home package.
- 6 I'm not going to ask you about the specifics
- 7 but are you aware of that provision?
- 8 A I am.
- 9 Q And I noticed a particular term that's used
- 10 in the sustainability plan. It says that you "plan
- 11 to" provide the following and it has a table
- 12 following. Do you know when you used the term "plan
- 13 to" was that intended to be a way to avoid doing those
- 14 mitigations so you could say, "Well, I planned to but
- 15 I changed my mind"?
- Or how did that -- how was that term
- 17 intended to be read, if you know?
- 18 A I actually don't know. Mr. Jones would be
- 19 the best position to answer the specifics as to the
- 20 homes themselves. If you have questions about some of
- 21 the other sections, again I can most certainly answer
- 22 those. But in terms of the building types, the
- 23 building -- anyway I think better answered by
- 24 Mr. Jones.

- 25 Q So the meaning of the term "plan" is --
  - 1 "plan to" is best answered by Mike Jones.
  - 2 A Yes.
  - 3 Q I believe it's regarding mixed-use projects.
  - 4 You used the term -- you have a table, I think, on
  - 5 Page 49 in which there's a list of sustainable

- 6 measures. And in some of the specifics -- I'm not
- 7 going to go over the specific terms -- but I noticed
- 8 in some of the specifics they say "to be evaluated for
- 9 feasibility."
- 10 And in others, other specific mitigation
- 11 measures that term is not included. Was that
- 12 deliberate?
- 13 A Again, probably the same answer. I'm not
- 14 trying to avoid your questions but Mr. Jones oversaw
- 15 the development of these tables. Anything related to
- 16 that section is probably better asked of him.
- 17 Q Is it better addressed to Mr. Jones or
- 18 Mr. Van Meter?

- 19 A Mr. Jones.
- 20 Q Okay. I'm not sure who to address this
- 21 question to. But since you're first up: Do you know
- 22 what efforts Ho'opili will be making to assist in the
- 23 eventual relocation of the farmers?
- 24 A You're talking about the three tenants?
- 25 Since we bought this property in 2005 we've always
  - 1 communicated with all of our farming tenants and we
  - 2 intend to communicate with them as the Ho'opili
  - 3 development continuous. And we're in discussions with
  - 4 them on various issues now.
  - 5 Q I guess the question arises how does
  - 6 communication constitute assistance in relocation?

- 7 A I think in terms of -- I think that's what
- 8 we're trying to work out now with them and through the
- 9 discussions. I think it's something that we're
- 10 committed to working with our parties on, and keeping
- 11 them informed and making sure that they're aware of
- 12 what our plans are. And they can build their business
- 13 plan and plans accordingly, based on that.
- 14 Q I'm going to characterize your testimony
- 15 just because I'm not sure if I understand. Feel free
- 16 to correct me.
- 17 What I hear you say is that Ho'opili is not
- 18 yet -- is still talking with the tenants and,
- 19 therefore, has not made a decision about what
- 20 efforts -- what assistance at relocation will or will
- 21 not offer?

- 22 A There have been no agreements on assistance
- 23 with relocation at this time.
- 24 Q Is there some intention to try to reach an
- 25 agreement on relocation assistance?
  - 1 A We intend to reach -- we have not had
  - 2 further discussions with them recently on relocation.
  - 3 Q Is there some intention, though, to reach an
  - 4 agreement?
  - 5 A We continue to talk with them about how
  - 6 they will relocate through Ho'opili's development.
  - 7 Q I notice there's a gap between my question
  - 8 and your answer. My question is: Is there an

- 9 intention to reach an agreement on relocation
- 10 assistance? And you're telling me there's an
- 11 intention to communicate about relocation. In my mind
- 12 that's a different answer.
- 13 A What do you mean by "relocation assistance"?
- 14 Q Well, are you going to help them find
- 15 another place, another lease where they can continue
- 16 to engage in agricultural farming?
- 17 A We can continue -- we'll continue to talk to
- 18 them about relocation. Whether we assist them or they
- 19 do it on their own, I mean that's something that we
- 20 plan to work out with them over the next two years.
- 21 'Cause I think Aloun's lease runs for two more years.
- 22 And we'll continue to work with them over
- 23 that period to determine what their needs are at that
- 24 time. We are committed to that.
- 25 MR. YEE: Okay. That's all the questions I 218

1 have. Thank you.

- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley.
- 3 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 4 BY DR. DUDLEY:
- 5 Q Mr. Nekota, how many other properties do you
- 6 folks have, does your company have on this island?
- 7 Properties that you have to get to build on.
- 8 A How many -- so how many projects are we
- 9 actively building on now?

- 10 Q And how much property in addition to that do
- 11 you have for inactive properties?
- 12 A We have three projects in Kapolei now.
- 13 We're building the Kahiwelo project in Makakilo which
- 14 is active. We're building our Mehana project in
- 15 Kapolei which is active. We're building Sea Country
- 16 in Maili, which is active.
- 17 We also own some land in Kailua. That has
- 18 not started construction yet but it is slated for
- 19 development in the future.
- 20 Q Okay. How long has that been inactive?
- 21 A How long has...?
- 22 Q The property in Kailua.
- 23 A That's probably a question better directed
- 24 to Mike -- Mr. Jones, who oversees all development. I
- 25 deal primarily with Ho'opili. I'm not -- I'm not -- I
  - 1 don't have information on when the company -- about
  - 2 the property or what the status has been.
  - 3 Q That was affordable housing that was torn
  - 4 down, though, for future development or something like
  - 5 that?

- 6 A I don't have any details or knowledge of
- 7 that.
- 8 Q Can you tell me -- you mentioned the schools
- 9 and the fire department, the police department.
- 10 You're providing land for that because you're required
- 11 to provide land for that, is that right?

- 12 A We are required to provide 60 acres. We
- 13 were required to provide 60 acres. In total we
- 14 provided 94 acres. So excess what the requirements
- 15 were for the number of homes that we're building.
- 16 Q So who's going to pay for the school
- 17 buildings themselves? You're giving the land. But I
- 18 take it the taxpayers are going to pay for all the
- 19 five schools, the police and fire department.
- 20 A As with all the public facilities that were
- 21 built in Hawai'i over the last century, the state
- 22 builds schools.
- 23 Q Mr. Nekota, you've talked about the
- 24 commercial farms. But I noticed you didn't show us
- 25 any map of where the commercial farms are gonna be.
  - 1 In the maps that you have provided the commercial
  - 2 farms are designated to be in the same places that the
  - 3 buffer zones are in right now and according to your
  - 4 old maps.

- 5 Aren't these -- aren't these really gulches
- 6 and gullies and hillside?
- 7 A To answer your first question, Dr. Dudley,
- 8 they were buffer zones and open space. We'd always
- 9 intended to incorporate agriculture in the project in
- 10 some say.
- 11 We didn't do it at the earlier time because,
- 12 really, when you look at block by block, land use by

- uses it's something that happens at the city and 13
- county zoning level. When you get into the -- we have 14
- to tell them what each block will look like. 15
- 16 So we had intended to do it at that time
- 17 because we had the two years off basically from
- 18 Ho'opili at the Land Use Commission. We accelerated
- 19 those plans and began the planning for those sites to
- 20 incorporate the agriculture.

- 21 In terms of the characterization of the
- 22 land, I guess you're saying it's not farmable because
- 23 it's in gulches. We've done our own preliminary
- analysis with our engineers to evaluate the 24
- 25 suitability of those sites for agriculture production.
- And in discussions with the director and the
  - Department of Agriculture we have now committed that
  - if the department determines that those sites do not 3
  - meet their standard that can support an economically
  - available farm operation, we will locate other areas 5
  - within Ho'opili to make up the balance.
  - 7 So if 20 acres are determined by the
  - department to not meet that standard, we will locate 8
  - 20 other acres within the project to accommodate that.
  - 10 Q Right now we have 159 acres for civic farms
  - 11 or commercial farms. If it turned out 159 acres were
  - 12 not suitable would you find 159 other acres that were?
  - If that was the case. I can represent that 13 Α
  - a majority of the lands that we're talking about for

- 15 civic farms are currently in agricultural cultivation.
- 16 Q Sir, that doesn't seem to match up to the
- 17 maps that you gave us. It seems like those are the
- 18 properties that the current farmers don't farm.
- 19 A Well, I can respectfully disagree. There's
- 20 a lot of the acreage is already being farmed. I think
- 21 the areas you're talking about -- I know exactly where
- 22 you're talking about. And some of those areas aren't
- 23 become farmed now. But we've made the determination
- 24 that they are. I think to reassure the director and
- 25 the Department of Ag that we were serious about really 222
  - 1 providing a meaningful amount of land for agricultural
  - 2 development of that property, we're committing that we
  - 3 will find the acreage. If, like you say, Dr. Dudley,
  - 4 the 159 acres are determined not to meet their
  - 5 standard, we'll find 159 acres in the project to meet
  - 6 it.
  - 7 Q Okay. Thank you very much. Sir, you talk
  - 8 about the 7,000 jobs that are going to be permanent
  - 9 jobs. And I certainly commend you for that. But it
  - 10 looks like to me like you're building 12,000 houses
  - 11 and usually that would mean 24,000 jobs or 24,000
  - 12 workers.
  - And if we subtract the 7,000 from the 24,
  - 14 that looks to me like we've got 17,000 workers
  - 15 without jobs that you're going to be giving us.

- 16 Rather than just 7,000 good jobs, we've got 17,000
- 17 people out of work. Could you talk about that a bit?
- 18 A Maybe we can break your question. So
- 19 you're saying in terms of the numbers of jobs that are
- 20 created per household I can't really comment on that.
- 21 Perhaps Ms. Bouslog or Mr. Van Meter can discuss that
- 22 in terms of how many working people come out of each
- 23 house. What was the rest of your question? Sorry.
- Q It seems that you're saying you've got 7,000
- 25 jobs for us. But I think the other part of the
  - 1 question wouldn't you agree that you're not mentioning
  - 2 that there are 17,000 people without jobs that you're
  - 3 also giving us.

- 4 MR. KUDO: I object to the question. I
- 5 think counsel is assuming that there's two jobs per
- 6 home. There's some people that will not work, some
- 7 people will be working in Honolulu. We don't know. I
- 8 don't think you can make that conclusion that there's
- 9 going to be necessarily two jobs per home.
- 10 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, can
- 11 you please clarify your question or of the math behind
- 12 your question? I'm not sure I follow it either.
- 13 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. Well, they're going to
- 14 have 12,000 houses. And what I'm saying is that
- 15 usually there are two workers in every house.
- 16 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Can you explain
- 17 that?

- 18 DR. DUDLEY: I think that pretty much if we
- 19 take a look at the state we've got roughly, what is
- 20 it, 2.68 people living in a house? When you talk
- 21 about the job situation usually I think it would work
- 22 out that about two/thirds of those people would be
- 23 workers. So that would leave roughly 12,000 houses
- 24 would be 24,000 workers roughly.
- MR. KUDO: Those are facts that are not in
- 1 evidence. So I object to the --
  - 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: If he can clarify
  - 3 the question I think that would be helpful.
  - 4 Q (Dr. Dudley): What I'm asking is -- let's
  - 5 say it's not 17,000 workers that you're living there
  - 6 without jobs. Let's say it's 12,000 workers that
  - 7 you're living there without jobs. Still you're giving
  - 8 us 7,000 jobs and 12,000 additional workers without
  - 9 jobs.

- 10 What I'm saying is, you know, what you're
- 11 giving us is a project with many, many people who
- 12 don't have jobs. And I don't think that -- and so I
- 13 just would like you to answer. Have you forgotten
- 14 that part of the question?
- 15 A I think, Dr. Dudley, I don't quite
- 16 understand the assumptions that you're basing your
- 17 questions on. That's kind of where I'm a little bit
- 18 lost.

- 19 Q Okay. Let's move on to the next question.
- 20 You say the biggest way to relieve traffic is to
- 21 create jobs. And I certainly agree with that. That's
- 22 why I've been so supportive of the downtown Kapolei
- 23 business district. But this business district has
- 24 never attracted jobs. You know? You say you're going
- 25 to have businesses relocate there.

- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Dr. Dudley, can
- 2 you please get to the question?
- 3 DR. DUDLEY: Yeah. I'm working on it. He
- 4 says you're going to have businesses relocate to the
- 5 Ho'opili.
- 6 Q Why haven't businesses relocated to downtown
- 7 Kapolei? What is going to be so different about your
- 8 place that they're going to go there when they haven't
- 9 gone to downtown Kapolei?
- 10 A Well, I tend to disagree with your assertion
- 11 that businesses haven't relocated to downtown Kapolei.
- 12 I mean, I think what you see now is what was intended
- 13 was the city and the state to put in the services that
- 14 were needed. And then when the state government goes
- 15 in, whether it's the Judiciary Building, whether it's
- 16 the state office tower or city hall, you have offshoot
- 17 businesses that are going to come in after the fact.
- 18 And I think now that you've seen those
- 19 businesses come in, or the FBI Building now right in
- 20 Kalaeloa, there's going to be in my opinion -- I guess

- 21 I'm not an economist, but you're going to see a lot --
- 22 I think you're going to see a lot of businesses coming
- 23 that are related to those industries that are gonna
- 24 wanna relocate to this region.
- 25 And I think nobody knows how -- I don't

- 1 think anybody in Hawai'i can remember how it happened
- 2 in Manoa when the University of Hawai'i was built and
- 3 what happened in the surrounding -- at least -- I'm
- 4 dating myself but I don't remember how Manoa --
- 5 University of Hawai'i at Manoa came up and what
- 6 happened, whether Kaimuki just sprouted up after that
- 7 or all the other areas, Puck's Alley, all these
- 8 things, who knows what's going to come from UH.
- 9 But in my opinion as a lay witness I would
- 10 think that there's going to be a lot of businesses and
- 11 services that are going to relocate not just in
- 12 downtown Kapolei now, but as you see in east Kapolei
- 13 with these things, with UH coming up now, what's
- 14 already there.
- There's nowhere to build in Waipahu or 'Ewa
- 16 Beach around Hawai'i Medical Center West or Kahi
- 17 Mohala. There's not an opportunity for services or
- 18 service providers that are associated with those
- 19 businesses to come in now.
- 20 What Ho'opili will provide is not only
- 21 provide Hawai'i Medical Center, and Kahi Mohala

- 22 additional business to come in, but with UH, our
- 23 proximity to UH lends itself well. And I tend to
- 24 disagree that businesses aren't coming to Kapolei
- 25 now.

- 1 Q Okay. You say that there are going to be
- 2 27,000 jobs during the buildout. Does that mean there
- 3 are going to be 27,000 people working at once?
- 4 A I think Ann Bouslog, who's going to testify,
- 5 can break down that number for you. They're not going
- 6 to be working all at once. It's certainly over the
- 7 full buildout years of the project.
- 8 Q Okay. Now, how many of those guys are hired
- 9 in the first year?
- 10 A I don't know exactly how many would be
- 11 employed in our first phase. Certainly I think
- 12 Mr. Jones would be able to give you some background
- 13 information, perhaps, on what we've done in other
- 14 communities to give you an idea how many we can expect
- 15 to employ in the first year.
- 16 But I think whether it's 50, whether it's a
- 17 100, or 200 unemployed construction workers I think in
- 18 any respect it will make a big dent in what's
- 19 happening now.
- 20 Q Okay. What I'm wondering, though, is 27,000
- 21 jobs. And you say no, the guys aren't going to be
- 22 working. We've got 20 years. And so are we talking a
- 23 thousand jobs for 20 years? One thousand seven

- 1 A I think, Dr. Dudley, Ms. Bouslog would be
- 2 able to answer your question. But just to give you my
- 3 view of that, and I think she can confirm, that it's
- 4 not just construction-related jobs. There's all the
- 5 related services that go along with it, whether it's
- 6 architects, the engineers, and other consultants that
- 7 would not only plan the houses but in addition the
- 8 roadways that are going to go in. There's huge
- 9 amounts of consulting work that will happen.
- 10 So it's not purely a construction job
- 11 number. As I said earlier it's consultant and
- 12 construction related. So it can run the gamut in
- 13 terms of jobs that we're going to be creating, not
- 14 just in the construction field but really giving
- 15 unemployed planners, unemployed engineers, architects
- 16 more of an opportunity to be working. I think they're
- 17 all appreciative of that.
- 18 Q Okay. I do think that we need to -- we need
- 19 know, though, how many jobs are we really talking
- 20 about. And if a job is a job this year and next year
- 21 is it counted as two jobs? And if it goes on for a
- 22 third year is it counted as three jobs? I think
- 23 that's the kind of thing that I think we really need
- 24 to know that.

- 1 totally agree with that point. And I believe our
- 2 witness has said he's not an expert in economics. We
- 3 have a witness coming up later who will testify to
- 4 that. I know the Commission is interested in your
- 5 question. So if we can maybe move on.
- 6 Q (Dr. Dudley) Okay. The affordable houses.
- 7 Can you tell me what phase you're going to start the
- 8 affordable houses in?
- 9 A I don't know exactly what phase they're
- 10 going to be built in. But while I said 30 percent of
- 11 the homes are going to be built at affordable ranges,
- 12 if we were building homes in Ho'opili now, by and
- 13 large they would all be roughly in that range. We
- 14 would be seeling them in the high 2's up to 600,000.
- So I think while we'll do 30 percent
- 16 affordable, by and large Ho'opili is a project for
- 17 working families in Hawai'i. It's not a project as
- 18 you would characterize it, 6,000 homes in Kapolei
- 19 West, Dr. Dudley. Those are meant for resort as well
- 20 as Makaiwi Hills is meant for executives.
- 21 Ho'opili's homes are not million dollar
- 22 homes that are being marketed to second time home
- 23 buyers. They're for Hawai'i's working families.
- Q Okay. Are you saying that a \$600,000 is an
- 25 affordable house?

- 1 A I am not saying a \$600,000 is an affordable
- 2 house. \$600,000 is a lot of money, especially in
- 3 today's economy where it's very difficult for people
- 4 to be working.
- 5 What I'm saying that's the median price of a
- 6 house in Hawai'i. So my point to you is we're going
- 7 to be at median or below for most of the communities
- 8 in Ho'opili.
- 9 Q Thank you. Rail is going to be a really
- 10 major part of this program. And I wonder, you know,
- 11 with rail when there's federal money used you must do
- 12 a -- when it's going to cross farmland and negatively
- 13 impact farmland you need to do a Farmland Conversion
- 14 Impact Rating. Now, one was done for this property
- 15 and seemed like it was very grossly falsified.
- 16 Are you familiar with that Farmland
- 17 Conversion Impact Rating that was done?
- 18 A I've never read that document you're
- 19 referencing, Dr. Dudley.
- 20 Q And you are the vice president of the
- 21 company, though, right?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q So you're not aware of this at all, the
- 24 Farmland Conversion Impact Rating.
- 25 A I've not read the document, not.

- 1 DR. DUDLEY: Thank you very much.
- 2 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sierra Club.
- 3 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MS. CERULLO:
- 5 Q Yes, hello.
- 6 A Hi.
- 7 Q I might skip around a little bit 'cause I
- 8 was taking notes.
- 9 A Sure.
- 10 Q First, would you consider D.R. Horton to be
- 11 a large mainland-based developer?
- 12 A We are based in Fort Worth, Texas.
- 13 Q That's your headquarters?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Do you build new housing developments all
- 16 over the country for a profit?
- 17 A We do build homes for profit, yes.
- 18 Q I want to clarify. You just said something
- 19 about \$600,000 or houses costing up to \$600,000 at the
- 20 Ho'opili development. Would you -- I just want to see
- 21 if you would be aware that your expert, Ann Bouslog,
- 22 actually said that the single-family homes would reach
- 23 up to \$700,000. That's 2008 dollars. So by the time
- 24 it's built it will be well over \$700,000. Would that
- 25 surprise you?

- 1 A No, it wouldn't. My answer to that earlier
- 2 was that if we were selling homes in Ho'opili now

- 3 that's what they would be ranging.
- 4 Q I'm sure you're aware, but I'm just going to
- 5 ask the question again. Are you aware that the land
- 6 you chose for this particular development is located
- 7 on some of the best agricultural land in Hawai'i that
- 8 produces about 20 percent of the locally grown produce
- 9 here?
- 10 A I'm certainly aware that Ho'opili sits, our
- 11 project sits on good ag land. I dispute the claim
- 12 that you make that it's the best farmland in Hawai'i.
- O Some of the best.
- 14 A Some of the best. I think Mr. Plasch will
- 15 be able to outline for you, really, where the best
- 16 farmland is in Hawai'i. What was the other part of
- 17 your question?
- 18 Q And that it produces about 20 percent of the
- 19 locally grown food.
- 20 A I also disagree with your 20 percent, that
- 21 it produces 20 percent of the land. The numbers that
- 22 you're working off of do not reflect the actual
- 23 production numbers because the largest diversified
- 24 agriculture producer in Hawai'i does not record his
- 25 numbers, which skews the production of Ho'opili land.
- 1 Q Okay. I guess we'll ask your expert about
- 2 that.

3 A Yeah, Dr. Plasch.

- 4 Q Where did one fifty nine -- you said 159
- 5 acres will be civic farms. Where did the one five
- 6 nine come from? Do you know?
- 7 A In working with our planners, engineers
- 8 that's what we came up with. There's no magic number.
- 9 Q Okay. And just to confirm. You said you
- 10 don't know exactly where that 159 acres is going to be
- 11 event though it's indicated on a map.
- 12 A That's not what I said. I said we know
- 13 where the -- Dr. Dudley was asking me about the
- 14 farm-ability of those lands. And my response to him
- 15 was I think by and large much of what we've identified
- 16 is already in agricultural production.
- 17 The dark green on our map is where that
- 18 farmland is going to be located. My response to him
- 19 was also that we have now committed to if certain
- 20 lands are identified to be not farmable based on the
- 21 standards set by the director of ag, we're going to
- 22 locate other areas for farming.
- 23 Q Have you physically been out there to see
- 24 the slices of land on the hillsides and gulches that
- $25\,$  on the map it appears to be a set aside for the civic
  - 1 farms?

- 2 A I have personally, yes.
- 3 Q Okay.
- A And I think what you're getting at is the
- 5 maps that you're looking at are not obviously drawn to

- 6 scale. So a sliver of land along the freeway that
- 7 looks very small in reality is much larger than it
- 8 really appears on that map because of the scaling of
- 9 it.
- 10 Q And you've seen that nothing's growing there
- 11 right now, regardless of how big it is?
- 12 A In certain areas identified on the map there
- 13 are crops growing there now. Not all the site, I
- 14 said.
- 15 Q Do you know what percentage?
- 16 A We can have that information. I think
- 17 Dr. Plasch probably has that in his testimony. I
- 18 don't have the exact figure.
- 19 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Pardon me. Can
- 20 you reference what map you're talking about?
- MS. CERULLO: I think it's 43B, Petitioner's
- 22 43B.
- MS. FUNAKI: It's actually Petitioner's
- 24 Sustainability Plan, which is Exhibit 89B, Page 9.
- THE REPORTER: Say again?
- 235
- 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Into the mic,
- 2 please.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Petitioner's Exhibit 89B page
- 4 9.
- 5 MS. CERULLO: Thank you.
- 6 Q Okay. Moving on. Did you know that even

- 7 under the absolute best case scenario for traffic,
- 8 including all currently planned traffic mitigation
- 9 projects and the rail, that there still would be areas
- 10 in the vicinity and along H-1 that will present what
- 11 experts call unacceptable traffic conditions at Level
- 12 of Service E or F or borderline unacceptable traffic
- 13 conditions at LOS D. Do you know this?
- 14 A I'm not familiar with the exact areas you're
- 15 talking about. Keith Niiya, who's our traffic
- 16 engineering who's better equipped to answer your
- 17 questions, can answer anything related to traffic.
- 18 Q Okay. I just want to try clarify what
- 19 Kioni's question earlier about -- okay. You're going
- 20 to have about 12,000 houses at the proposed
- 21 development. So I just want to try and see if I can
- 22 do this. If not maybe Eric can do it.
- 23 So if you have 12,000 homes -- we don't need
- 24 an expert for this -- how many people are going to
- 25 live in each home? We would guess there'd be at least
  - 1 a couple, a man and a wife or any kind of partners
  - 2 living together, maybe a family with some kids, maybe
  - 3 some older kids.

- 4 So what we're trying to say is that in all
- 5 likelihood there won't be just the one worker per
- 6 home. Probably there will be two, maybe even three.
- 7 Maybe some just one. But on average there might be
- 8 about two workers per home. So what does that mean?

- 9 MR. KUDO: I'm going to object to the form
- 10 of the question. I think counsel is assuming that the
- 11 12,000 homes are all going to be single-family
- 12 detached dwellings. They're not. They're going to be
- 13 a mixture of residential product which includes
- 14 multi-family.
- There'll be studios, there'll be one
- 16 bedrooms, et cetera. So you cannot make the
- 17 assumption that she's making that there will be two
- 18 people per unit.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: Mr. Chairman, it's late in the
- 20 day I know. But if counsel's going to make an
- 21 objection he shouldn't be testifying.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Point well taken.
- 23 I think I generally want to give you a little latitude
- 24 in terms of where you're going with this question.
- 25 But if you can try to get to a point here.
- 237
- 1 MS. CERULLO: Okay.
- 2 Q All I'm trying to say even if for some
- 3 homes, as Petitioner's attorney point out, maybe there
- 4 will be one worker per home. But in all likelihood
- 5 there will probably be one or more workers per home.
- 6 So what does that mean as far as how many jobs will be
- 7 needed by people who live there?
- 8 So you're presenting that there's going to
- 9 be 7,000 permanent jobs. However, there will be more

- 10 than 7,000 people living in the Ho'opili proposed
- 11 development. Does that make sense?
- 12 A I would agree that at full buildout after
- 13 12,000 home are built, it is very likely that there
- 14 will be more than 7,000 people living in Ho'opili.
- 15 Q And we don't necessarily have jobs available
- 16 for all the people beyond 7,000 who will be living in
- 17 the area.
- 18 A I think what, where I'm having a little bit
- 19 of trouble, and I'm not trying to be evasive, I think
- 20 where I'm having a little bit of trouble is you're
- 21 making assumptions on how many people are going to be
- 22 living in the project and working in the project that
- 23 need jobs.

- I think when you look at what we're planning
- 25 for Ho'opili it's a wide range of housing options, not
  - 1 just single-family, or as Mr. Kudo said, multi-family.
  - 2 We're going to have the senior housing. We're going
  - 3 to have rentals.
  - 4 I'm just having a little bit of a problem
  - 5 agreeing with your assumptions on the number of people
  - 6 that are going to require jobs in the project just
  - 7 because we're not going to have -- it's not going to
  - 8 be a normal -- because of the fact that we're going to
  - 9 have a wide range of housing opportunities for
- 10 different types of people and demographics. So I
- 11 think that's where I'm having some trouble with your

- 12 question.
- 13 Q Okay. But just to wrap it up. There will
- 14 be people living and working there that won't have one
- 15 of those 7,000 permanent jobs. There will be more
- 16 than 7,000 people living in Ho'opili who will need
- 17 jobs elsewhere?

- 18 A I think you're also assuming that
- 19 everybody's going to move to Ho'opili unemployed.
- 20 Maybe they already have an existing job in the region
- 21 and is relocating to Ho'opili because they work at
- 22 Disney or they work in the FBI Building or they work
- 23 at some other public facility that's in Kapolei.
- 24 So that's why I think the assumptions that
- 25 you're making, I don't know that they're all that
  - 1 accurate. That's where I'm having some problem.
  - 2 Q I am making those assumptions that some
  - 3 people will have jobs when they get there. Let's move
  - 4 on. About those 7,000 jobs. You said many of them
  - 5 will be high paying jobs.
  - 6 You mentioned the judiciary, Disney, FBI?
  - 7 Did you say that?
  - 8 A Yes.
  - 9 Q And where would those jobs be located? In
- 10 Kapolei? Sorry.
- 11 A In the business planned commercial and
- 12 business areas, not just in Kapolei but in projects in

13 Ho'opili.

- 14 Q And you talk a lot about, in your
- 15 presentation about a walkable community. Are those
- 16 the types of jobs people can walk to?
- 17 A Absolutely. I think when you look at what
- 18 Ho'opili is -- and I think it's kind of hard for
- 19 people to envision because there's nothing like it in
- 20 Hawai'i now -- but it's not a normal housing
- 21 development where all the houses are in one area, all
- 22 the services and job areas are in another. It's a
- 23 fully mixed use community.
- I think James Charlier, our transportation
- 25 planner who's going to testify, can explain to you a
  - 1 little bit about how people's lives will be changed by
  - 2 being able to walk to work.
  - 3 All the orange areas within our plan are
  - 4 higher density mixed use areas. And I think people
  - 5 are going to have the opportunity to work -- I mean
  - 6 live close to where they work and be able to walk.
  - 7 Q Can you walk from Ho'opili to Disney or....?
  - 8 A No. I'm talking about -- you asked me about
  - 9 where I think these businesses are going to come up.
- 10 For example, an attorney that practices family law
- 11 practices at the Kapolei Judiciary Building.
- 12 Q Can you walk to the Kapolei Judiciary?
- 13 A They may not walk to the Judiciary Building
- 14 but they may have their law office in Ho'opili because

- 15 they go to the judiciary but not every day, certainly.
- But they'll go to their law office every day
- 17 which could be within walking distance of their home.
- 18 Q Okay. So you would agree that not all of
- 19 those permanent jobs are walkable.
- 20 A I would agree, yes.
- MS. CERULLO: Okay. That's all.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Senator Hee.
- 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 24 BY MR. SEITZ:
- 25 Q Mr. Nekota, I represent Senator Hee who's 241
  - 1 seated behind me. And do you understand that we would
  - 2 not be here but for the fact that you intend to
  - 3 develop this project on land that's currently being
  - 4 used for very productive agriculture? Do you
  - 5 understand that?
  - 6 A I understand that, yes.
  - 7 Q And you conceded that the farms that are
  - 8 operating on that land, which you intend to develop,
  - 9 are, in fact, very productive agricultural
  - 10 enterprises, do you not?
  - 11 A I would agree that they are operating their
  - 12 business productively now, yes.
  - 13 Q And that people in Hawai'i place a great
  - 14 deal of value on the kind of agricultural enterprises
  - 15 which currently are utilizing the land that you intend

- 16 to develop, is that correct?
- 17 A I wouldn't -- I wouldn't agree with that
- 18 statement. You're saying "people in Hawai'i." I
- 19 don't know.
- 20 Q Well, let me give you some language.
- 21 A Sure.
- 22 Q Let me know if you've heard this before.
- 23 Quote: "The State shall conserve and protect
- 24 agricultural lands, promote diversified agriculture,
- 25 increase agricultural self-sufficiency, and assure the 242
  - 1 availability of agriculturally suitable lands,"
  - 2 unquote.
  - 3 Do you know where that quote comes from?
  - 4 A I don't know exactly. Constitution?
  - 5 Q Comes from the constitution of the state of
  - 6 Hawai'i. And would you not agree that these lands
  - 7 that you intend to develop are at the minimum
  - 8 agriculturally suitable lands?
  - 9 A I would agree that they're agriculturally
  - 10 suitable lands, yes.
  - 11 Q And would you not agree with us also that
  - 12 the use of those lands currently promotes some degree
  - 13 of self-sufficiency for the state of Hawai'i and the
  - 14 Island of O'ahu?
  - 15 A I would tend to disagree that the entire
  - 16 property promotes self-sufficiency for the Island of
  - 17 O'ahu because, Mr. Seitz, as you may know, a large

- 18 portion of the property is not used for food
- 19 cultivation. It is in seed corn production. We have
- 20 three tenants, three tenants that we directly lease
- 21 with: Syngenta, Larry Jefts who partnered with
- 22 (dcpark) and Mr. Sou himself partners does seed corn
- 23 production for Pioneer. And I don't know the exact
- 24 acreage. My guess, if I had to guess, it's in the 4-
- 25 to 500 acre range that's actually in seed corn
- 243
- 1 production not food production.
- 2 So I would say some of the land is producing
- 3 food for Hawai'i. I don't know -- and in addition
- 4 Mr. Sou does export onions and other things. Tim Fat
- 5 Lao who farms basil, exports by and large most of his
- 6 crop. So I don't know exactly how much is being
- 7 produced. But I would agree with you that some of
- 8 that land is being -- is producing food for Hawai'i.
- 9 Q Have you ever or has anybody in your company
- 10 ever gone through the analysis of Act 183 to determine
- 11 whether this land that you intend to develop would
- 12 qualify as Important Agricultural Lands?
- 13 A I don't have it. And I haven't read the Act
- 14 183 which I think you're referring to the Important Ag
- 15 Lands Bill. I have not done that analysis that you
- 16 speak of. I would just reference a prior witness who
- 17 did testify that lands that are dedicated or planned
- 18 for development by the county are exempted from that

- 19 statute.
- 20 Q That's your understanding.
- 21 A And I haven't read it. I'm just going off
- 22 of what was said earlier today.
- 24 utilized for agricultural purposes by Aloun Farms?
- 25 A In Ho'opili or in total?
- 244
- 1 Q In Ho'opili.
- 2 A I believe -- and Mr. Plasch can give you the
- 3 exact number -- it's approximately, give or take, 1100
- 4 acres. That is under direct lease with us.
- 5 Q Okay. And that lease expires when?
- 6 A I believe that lease expires December 31,
- 7 2013.
- 8 Q Are you familiar with the terms of the
- 9 lease?
- 10 A I am intimately familiar. I'm familiar with
- 11 some terms of the lease.
- 12 Q Well, if you were to come back tomorrow
- 13 could you bring a copy of the lease?
- 14 A I can bring a copy of the lease. For what
- 15 purposes?
- 16 Q Well, let me ask you this specifically.
- 17 Isn't there a provision in that lease which prohibits
- 18 anybody associated with Aloun Farms from speaking out
- 19 or taking a public position with regard to Ho'opili?
- 20 A There is a confidentiality clause in the

- 21 lease which was mutually agreed upon by Mr. Sou and
- 22 the Campbell Estate, who was the original lessor of
- 23 Mr. Sou. We inherited that lease from the Campbell
- 24 Estate when we purchased the land, the terms of which
- 25 are confidential for both parties to disclose.

- 1 Q What does that confidentiality cover? Do
- 2 you know?
- 3 A It covers the terms of the lease.
- 4 Q But it also prohibits anybody associated
- 5 with Aloun Farms from taking a position pro or con
- 6 your development plans, isn't that true?
- 7 A It does not say that.
- 8 Q It doesn't say that?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q There was a question asked earlier about why
- 11 Aloun Farms has not taken a position or has not
- 12 appeared here to testify one way or another on this
- 13 project. Do you know why?
- 14 A I do not know why.
- 15 Q Do you know if it's because it's their
- 16 understanding that the lease precludes them from
- 17 taking any public position? Otherwise they would
- 18 forfeit their rights under the lease?
- 19 A I'm not going to discuss the lease terms
- 20 based on the confidentiality clause that's contained
- 21 in there. But I have never had discussions about,

- 22 with Mr. Sou about not testifying here.
- 23 Q Would you have any objection if we were to
- 24 call him as a witness to have him testify as to your
- 25 proposed development plan?

- 1 A Mr. Sou is free to do whatever he so
- 2 chooses. He's a businessman, and a citizen of
- 3 America. We're not -- we never once instructed him
- 4 not to testify here today or to do anything of that
- 5 nature.
- 6 If there are contractual obligations with
- 7 Mr. Sou in that way, those are certainly mutually
- 8 agreed upon by the parties and not unilaterally
- 9 imposed, certainly not even by us. But I don't know
- 10 if they were unilaterally imposed by the Campbell
- 11 Estate because I was not privy to the terms of the
- 12 lease when they were signed by Mr. Sou and the
- 13 Campbell Estate in the '90's.
- 14 Q Well, let me ask you the questions this way:
- 15 If the Land Use Commission would want to hear from
- 16 Alec Sou with respect to the impact of your proposed
- 17 development on his farming operations, would you
- 18 object to them calling him as a witness?
- 19 A You're asking if I would object to the Land
- 20 Use Commission subpoenaing Mr. Sou to testify?
- 21 Q Yes.
- 22 A I can't make that determination at this
- 23 time.

- 1 I mean Horton if, in fact, under the lease he's
- 2 precluded from speaking out on this issue?
- 3 A Like I said, Mr. Seitz, we have a
- 4 confidentiality clause that was agreed to by the
- 5 parties. I'm not going to get into the details of the
- 6 lease that Mr. Sou signed willingly and we abided by
- 7 for the last six years that we own the property. I
- 8 think -- I'll leave it at that.
- 9 Q What do you understand will be the impact
- 10 if, in fact, Aloun Farms is not able to access the
- 11 lands it is currently using? What do you think will
- 12 be the impact on Aloun Farms?
- 13 A I don't know what the impact would be on
- 14 Aloun Farms. I don't know what Mr. Sou and Aloun's
- 15 business plan looks like. I think, like I said to
- 16 Dr. Dudley earlier, we've continued to update all of
- 17 our tenants, not just Aloun, but Mr. Jefts as well as
- 18 Syngenta, what our plans are.
- I think I'm not going to make any
- 20 determinations or give them business advice as to how
- 21 to run their businesses.
- 22 Q Well, during the course of these proceedings
- 23 which started, I guess, in 2008, have you or anyone
- 24 associated with Horton, to the best of your knowledge,

- 1 development project will have on the business
- 2 currently being conducted by Aloun Farms?
- 3 A I believe Dr. Plasch will be here. He can
- 4 testify probably in a more detailed fashion with
- 5 respect to your questions on that.
- 6 Q I've looked through Dr. Plasch's reports and
- 7 written testimony. I don't see anything there. So
- 8 I'm asking you as you sit there today are you aware of
- 9 any reasons why Aloun Farms will not simply go out of
- 10 business once you terminate their lease?
- MR. KUDO: Objection. I think the witness
- 12 has already answered that specific question.
- 13 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Can you restate it
- 14 and let's hear that answer one more time please.
- THE WITNESS: Why they wouldn't go out of
- 16 business?
- 17 Q (Mr. Seitz): Yes.
- 18 A Like I said, Mr. Seitz, I don't know what
- 19 Aloun's business plan looks like. I don't know
- 20 whether -- Mr. Sou has a 3-acre piece of land that he
- 21 leases from us that's going to expire much later where
- 22 he has processing at. I don't know whether -- you're
- 23 asking me to make an assumption about something I have
- 24 no knowledge of.
- I don't know where else he farms from. He

- 1 also leases land from, as Dr. Awakuni said, the
- 2 depart -- from UH West O'ahu. I believe he leases
- 3 other land in the area which, albeit, is the same
- 4 farmland that's slated to be developed that Ho'opili's
- 5 under, leases that land from UH and DLNR as well.
- 6 So I don't know what Mr. Sue's business plan
- 7 looks like, where his lands are. I know he's leasing
- 8 lands from Castle & Cooke and he's been provided
- 9 additional lands further north.
- 10 I don't know what his business plan looks
- 11 like. So you're asking me to comment on something
- 12 which I've not seen their books. I have no idea what
- 13 kind of revenue they generate.
- 14 Q Well, your experts who have provided reports
- 15 and written testimony in this proceeding, have
- 16 suggested to the Land Use Commission that if Aloun
- 17 Farms is no longer able to use the current lands that
- 18 are leased to them by Horton, that they would be able
- 19 to find agricultural land elsewhere to continue their
- 20 business in some fashion.
- 21 What I'm asking you is: What is the basis
- 22 for that?
- 23 A I don't have any basis for what like --
- 24 you're asking me how are they going to find additional
- 25 land elsewhere? I don't know.

- 1 MR. KUDO: I think this question should be
- 2 asked of the witnesses that we have scheduled to
- 3 testify that Mr. Seitz references, their studies. He
- 4 should be more properly asking them the question
- 5 rather than Mr. Nekota who didn't do the studies.
- 6 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Sustained.
- 7 Counsel?
- 8 MR. SEITZ: I will ask those questions. But
- 9 he's the representative of Horton. Again, they're the
- 10 ones making the Petition. And the issue which brings
- 11 us before you today is that very valuable agricultural
- 12 land currently being used for agricultural purposes is
- 13 going to be dramatically affected if you grant this
- 14 Petition.

- So I want to know simply whether Horton as
- 16 an entity has contemplated those effects and has done
- 17 anything to ameliorate them. And apparently this
- 18 witness says he doesn't know. So if everybody's
- 19 satisfied with that answer we will go on and we'll
- 20 repeat those questions --
- 21 A I think you changed the question when you
- 22 answered it for me there. Can you repeat your
- 23 question? I didn't agree with what your summary was.
- Q Yes. My question is that given concerns
- 25 what you've heard raised here today about developing
  - 1 lands that is suitable for and in fact right now is
  - 2 very productive for agricultural purposes in the state

- 3 of Hawai'i, what is Horton telling to the Land Use
- 4 Commission will happen to the individuals who are
- 5 occupying that land if your project is allowed to
- 6 proceed?
- 7 A We have represented that farming will take
- 8 place in Ho'opili through the development period.
- 9 Now, with the 160 acres, approximately, that we're
- 10 putting aside -- 159 acres we're putting aside for
- 11 civic farms, we're going to have ag in Ho'opili in
- 12 perpetuity.
- 13 Q Let me ask you that question because I was
- 14 somewhat confused by earlier testimony. You said that
- 15 agricultural -- commercial agriculture will continue
- 16 in Ho'opili for some 20 plus years. Does that mean
- 17 also Aloun Farms will be allowed to continue?
- 18 A I don't know who would be the farmers that
- 19 would farm that. I don't know Aloun will be around in
- 20 20 years. I don't know whether Sugarland Farms will
- 21 be around.

- THE REPORTER: Could you slow down, please.
- 23 "I don't know whether..."
- 24 THE WITNESS: Sorry. My answer, Mr. Seitz,
- 25 is your asking me to make assumptions about private
  - 1 business and their viability moving forward based on
  - 2 assumptions you're making. And I don't know what the
- 3 viability of those businesses are, whether Mr. Sou has

- 4 adequate lands elsewhere to shift production, whether
- 5 Larry Jefts has adequate lands to shift production
- 6 such that if these Ho'opili lands are removed from his
- 7 acreage that he cannot survive as a business.
- 8 We're lessors, Mr. Seitz. We don't get into
- 9 the personal business practices or business plans of
- 10 our tenants.
- 11 Q (Mr. Seitz) Given the constitutional
- 12 provision that I read to you and the statutes and
- 13 other rules and regulations of which you're
- 14 knowledgeable, aren't those the kinds of things which
- 15 the Land Use Commission needs to know in order to be
- 16 able to fairly evaluate and make a determination on
- 17 your Petition?
- 18 A I don't know.
- 19 Q Don't you think it's your burden to provide
- 20 that information to the Land Use Commission when you
- 21 ask them to take out of production very valuable
- 22 agricultural land?

- 23 A I think, Mr. Seitz, one of the things that I
- 24 think you need to remember is that we've -- Mr. Sou
- 25 has been on that land for going on 15 years now. I
  - 1 believe there may be witnesses that are going to
  - 2 testify what everybody's intent -- what everybody
  - 3 intended when that land was leased them. It was
  - 4 always -- my understanding it was not on a permanent
  - 5 basis; that Mr. Sou knew that it was going to be

- 6 developed and that was made clear to him.
- 7 I don't have any personal knowledge of that,
- 8 but perhaps there will be witnesses that will testify
- 9 to that. He's had the benefit of that lease for 15
- 10 years. We've never changed the terms. We have never
- 11 sought to increase his rent nor his water costs which
- 12 are below market.

- 13 And we've lived by the terms of that lease
- 14 ever since we've acquired this property, and we
- 15 continue to live by the terms of his lease today.
- 16 Q Are you aware that if Aloun Farms ceases to
- 17 exist that that will not only affect the 180 some
- 18 workers who are now currently employed in agriculture
- 19 there; that the termination of that business will
- 20 affect the Food Banks and consumer to whom the
- 21 products are sold, the restaurants in Hawai'i which
- 22 advertise and utilize home grown, locally grown
- 23 products, the schools which teach people how to grow
- 24 products which are partnered with Aloun Farms?
- In other words, a whole series of industries
  - 1 will be affected by the end of the use of that
  - 2 agricultural land. Are you aware of that?
  - 3 A You're asking me -- I think you're asking me
  - 4 to make a general statement about whether if Aloun
  - 5 ceases to exist and drawing that relationship to
  - 6 what's happening here. And I don't tend to agree with

- 7 the drawing that comparison.
- 8 Q What I'm asking you for is to tell the Land
- 9 Use Commission what studies and what information you
- 10 have gathered as to the impact of your proposed
- 11 development on the entire industry in Hawai'i of
- 12 growing and utilizing and encouraging home grown
- 13 agricultural products?
- 14 A I think Mr. Plasch will be able to talk to
- 15 you about that question in a more concise way than I
- 16 would.
- 17 Q Is Dean Okimoto somebody whom you're
- 18 employing in connection with this process?
- 19 A We are not employing Dean Okimoto. We have
- 20 an agreement with Nalu Farms, Inc. which encompasses
- 21 more than just Mr. Okimoto. As you know, Mr. Seitz,
- 22 they are one of the most reputable agricultural
- 23 producers n Hawai'i. And Nalu Farms brand is well
- 24 known, not just in Hawai'i but in others across the
- 25 country.

- 1 We've now been working -- we've now been
- 2 working with them and Mr. Okimoto, which also includes
- 3 other parts of his team on marketing and things of
- 4 that nature as well.
- 5 Q And am I correct that Dean Okimoto -- or
- 6 Nalu Farms is being paid substantial amounts of money
- 7 for its assistance in connection with this project?
- 8 A They're being paid. I don't know whether I

- 9 would agree that they're being paid a substantial
- 10 amount of money. But they are being paid, yes.
- 11 Q I want to go back a little bit over some of
- 12 the questions which were raised previously by others
- 13 here. I'm a little concerned by your testimony about
- 14 how and when these homes are going to be constructed
- 15 and the relationship which you anticipate that the
- 16 construction of homes will have with the employability
- 17 of the occupants.
- So let me ask you this way, because I'm
- 19 concerned this is like a chicken and egg proposition
- 20 here: Which is going to come first? The jobs or the
- 21 homes? Can you elaborate on that concern?
- 22 A I believe based on my testimony I think the
- 23 jobs and the homes are going to be built largely at
- 24 the same time. If you look at the areas that we're
- 25 building in, Phase IA, the first ten years of
  - 1 development includes substantial areas of job growth.
  - 2 As I said Phase 1B to our project, which is
  - 3 along the Farrington corridor, contains much of our
  - 4 industrial and commercial planned developments. I
  - 5 think that's where the significant areas of job growth
  - 6 will happen.

- 7 Certainly in the second 10 years, as I said
- 8 earlier, 2 million square feet of commercial space
- 9 will be developed, commercial business space in the

- 10 first 10 years as well as 800,000 square feet of
- 11 industrial space, which is really where all the jobs
- 12 are going to be generated.
- Then when you get into Phase 2 centered
- 14 around transit, those are by and large going to be
- 15 mixed use areas which will also be job generating
- 16 areas as well.
- 17 So I think if you look at the plan and the
- 18 phased development plans the jobs will be -- the job
- 19 creatin areas will be developed by and large at the
- 20 same time as the houses.
- 21 Q Well, I understand --
- MR. KUDO: Mr. Chairperson, I have a little
- 23 procedural concern. I don't mind the Intervenors
- 24 asking their cross-examination questions. But along
- 25 this line of questioning you had Dr. Dudley start. He
  - 1 wasn't able to get the answers he wanted. So Sierra
  - 2 Club started to ask similar questions and they weren't
  - 3 able to get the answers they wanted.
  - 4 Now Mr. Seitz is doing the same line of
  - 5 questioning with regard to these homes and the job
  - 6 connection.

- 7 My understanding was that the Intervenors
- 8 were being allowed to participate, but that they
- 9 wouldn't get three bites of the apple on the same
- 10 issue; that they were really trying to coordinate
- 11 their efforts to be more efficient about who was going

- 12 to ask cross-examination questions on a particular
- 13 topic.

- 14 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: I think your
- 15 point's well taken. I think your point's well taken.
- 16 We'd like to avoid that in the future. But I think
- 17 counsel is asking a question in a much more eloquent
- 18 way than the other Intervenors did. So if we can get
- 19 the question answered this time.
- 20 And I think what you're asking is the
- 21 simultaneous nature of jobs and homes being built,
- 22 when at the same time if the witness can answer the
- 23 question so we can move on.
- 24 Q (Mr. Seitz): Let me ask you the questions
- 25 this way: Do you know of or have you done any studies
  - 1 or surveys of any sort to indicate what kind of
  - 2 businesses will move out there if you develop your
  - 3 project and what kind of jobs will be created on what
  - 4 kind of timetable?
  - 5 A We don't have a specific timetable for when
  - 6 jobs will be created, like I said earlier. By and
  - 7 large we will need -- and Ms. Bouslog, who did our
  - 8 market study, can answer that probably better -- we
  - 9 believe there's going to be a significant job creation
- 10 around the businesses and entities that are already
- 11 building in the area whether it's UH, whether it's
- 12 Hawaii Medical Center West and medical related fields.

- 13 I think that's the answer, my answer to the questions.
- 14 Q Well, let me give you an example further.
- 15 You're going to build schools. Presumably they're
- 16 going to be teachers that are going to be hired to
- 17 teach in those schools, correct?
- 18 A I would presume there would be teachers,
- 19 yes.

- 20 Q Are you expecting those teachers on the
- 21 salaries they earn to be able to buy houses in your
- 22 development?
- 23 A I don't know what -- I don't know what the
- 24 average median --
- 25 Q I'll tell you. My son's a high school
  - 1 teacher. He's in his fifth year of teaching. He
  - 2 makes about \$48,000 gross a year right now. He
  - 3 certainly couldn't afforded to buy a \$300,000 or
  - 4 \$400,000 house on what he currently makes. So, again,
  - 5 my question to you is what kind of people are you
  - 6 expecting to buy those houses? Teachers? People who
  - 7 work in restaurants? People who work at gas stations?
  - 8 Who is it who you think are going to buy those houses
  - 9 and work in that community?
- 10 A I think there's going to be a lot of people
- 11 that are going to buy houses that are going to work in
- 12 the community. But to address your question in
- 13 regards to your son and \$48,000, Mr. Seitz. I think
- 14 that's why this community is being planned, to provide

- 15 a wide range of housing opportunities for people, not
- 16 just the for sale houses.
- 17 But we're looking at affordable rental,
- 18 we're looking at doing rentals. There's senior
- 19 housing.
- 20 I think that's the glory of what Ho'opili is
- 21 gonna do. It's gonna give people more than just one
- 22 option. It's not just going to be for sale single
- 23 family homes and for sale multi-family. There are
- 24 going to be other options.
- 25 Q Well --
- 260
  - 1 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Mr. Seitz, pardon
  - 2 me, about how much time do you have left?
  - 3 MR. SEITZ: I've got some more. But let me
  - 4 finish up this one topic with one further question.
  - 5 Q Isn't it true, Mr. Nekota, that although you
  - 6 talk about jobs being created by virtue of this
  - 7 project, that you don't really know when and what kind
  - 8 of jobs are going to be created for the people who
  - 9 decide to purchase there or consider moving out there.
  - 10 Is that fair to say?
  - 11 A It is fair to say I don't know the specific
  - 12 jobs at this point in the development period, where
  - 13 they would work, or what they would be or where they
  - 14 would live, yes.
  - MR. SEITZ: I have a few more questions if

- 16 you want me to continue.
- 17 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: If you can wrap it
- 18 up in five minutes. If you're not done we can
- 19 continue tomorrow. But the building's going to close.
- 20 MR. SEITZ: I think I can wrap it up in
- 21 five.
- 22 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you very
- 23 much.
- Q (Mr. Seitz): So to follow up on that, then
- 25 if the assumption is you build 6,000 homes or
- 261
- 1 something like that in the first phase, and people
- 2 move into those homes and jobs are not there, then in
- 3 essence those people are going to be on the highways
- 4 to go to work in other locations on the island of
- 5 O'ahu. Is that fair to say?
- 6 A Other locations other than -- so you're
- 7 making me -- you're making the assumption that we're
- 8 gonna build 6,000 homes, there's going to be no job
- 9 generated businesses that's created within Ho'opili at
- 10 that point?
- 11 You're saying 6,000 homes and whether those
- 12 people would have to drive somewhere else? Yes, if
- 13 there's 6,000 homes built and no other job creating
- 14 entities constructed in Ho'opili at that point, I
- 15 would agree with you that, yes, they would have to
- 16 drive elsewhere because there would be no jobs in
- 17 Ho'opili.

- 18 Q As what I understand from your testimony is
- 19 that as part of your project you have anticipated
- 20 putting in roadways and other systems that will allow
- 21 people to move around the region. But, in essence, if
- 22 those people have to move outside the immediate area
- 23 they're going to be up on the freeway along with
- 24 everybody else, correct?

- 25 A If they need to travel outside the Kapolei
  - 1 region they'll have to travel either by freeway or
  - 2 they can go along Farrington Highway through Waipahu.
  - 3 Q And I think it's been conceded that although
  - 4 we anticipate, perhaps, that a rail system is going to
  - 5 come in to alleviate some of the problems, at least in
  - 6 the anticipated future, that you have not proposed and
  - 7 the state has not announced any measures to
  - 8 accommodate those additional travelers if they have to
  - 9 travel on the freeway, is that correct?
- 10 A I disagree in terms of what the state is
- 11 doing, Mr. Seitz. The state Department of
- 12 Transportation went out to bid last year on the PM
- 13 zipper lane. That contract was awarded. There was a
- 14 bid challenge to that and now it's been delayed and
- 15 they're having to reissue that RFP.
- 16 They recently issued an RFP to widen the
- 17 Middle Street merge to make three free-flowing lanes
- 18 of traffic off of Moanalua Freeway so there's no

- 19 longer a merge at that juncture. And that's out to
- 20 bid now. So I tend to disagree that nothing is being
- 21 done to address the freeway impacts.
- MR. SEITZ: Mr. Nekota, I want to thank you
- 23 for your patience, and thank the Commission. I wish
- 24 you would build this project on other lands that are
- 25 not agriculture. Otherwise I think you have some very

- 1 interesting ideas. And that's really the basis for
- 2 our concern.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Mr. Seitz.
- 4 PRESIDING OFFICER CHOCK: Thank you, Mr.
- 5 Seitz. We're going to adjourn and recess to tomorrow
- 6 at 9:00 a.m. with redirect. Thank you.
- 7 (The proceedings were adjourned at 4:45 p.m.)
- 8 --000000--

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

```
21
     22
     23
     24
     25
264
      1
      2
                         CERTIFICATE
      3
               I, HOLLY HACKETT, CSR, RPR, in and for the State
      4
         of Hawai'i, do hereby certify;
      5
      6
               That I was acting as court reporter in the
      7
         foregoing LUC matter on the 20th day of October 2011;
               That the proceedings were taken down in
      8
         computerized machine shorthand by me and were
     10
         thereafter reduced to print by me;
     11
               That the foregoing represents, to the best
     12
         of my ability, a true and correct transcript of the
     13
         proceedings had in the foregoing matter.
     14
         DATED: This day of 2011
     15
     16
     17
     18
     19
     20
                   HOLLY M. HACKETT, HI CSR #130, RPR
                   Certified Shorthand Reporter
     21
```